This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

**Usage guidelines**

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

**About Google Book Search**

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

LANE MEDICAL LIBRARY STANFORD
STOR
I776 .V27 1853
On the decline of life in health and dis
24503301426

## NEW EDITIONS OF STANDARD WORKS.

1. PROUT ON THE NATURE AND TREATMENT OF STOMACH AND RENAL DISEASES. *Fifth Edition.* 8vo. 20s.
2. WALTON'S OPERATIVE OPHTHALMIC SURGERY. 8vo. cloth, 18s.
3. COOPER ON DISLOCATIONS AND FRACTURES. *New Edition.*

LANE

MEDICAL LIBRARY

SEAL OF THE LELAND STANFORD JUNIOR UNIVERSITY
SEMPER VIRENS
1885

LEVI COOPER LANE FUND

8vo. 30s.

15. PIRRIE'S PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF SURGERY. 8vo. 21s.
16. BENNET ON INFLAMMATION, AND OTHER DISEASES OF THE UTERUS. *Third Edition.* 8vo. 12s. 6d.
17. COULSON ON DISEASES OF THE BLADDER AND PROSTATE GLAND. *Fourth Edition.* 8vo. 10s. 6d.
18. LEE'S CLINICAL MIDWIFERY; COMPRISING HISTORIES OF DIFFICULT, PRETERNATURAL, AND COMPLICATED LABOUR. *Second Edition.* Fcap. 8vo. 5s.
19. GAIRDNER ON GOUT; ITS HISTORY, ITS CAUSES, AND ITS CURE. *Second Edition.* Post 8vo. 7s. 6d.
20. LISTON'S PRACTICAL SURGERY. *Fourth Edition.* 8vo. 22s.
21. HALL'S PRACTICAL OBSERVATIONS AND SUGGESTIONS IN MEDICINE. FIRST AND SECOND SERIES. Post 8vo. 8s. 6d. each.
22. CONOLLY ON THE CONSTRUCTION AND GOVERNMENT OF LUNATIC ASYLUMS. Post 8vo. 6s.
23. CLARK (SIR J.) ON SANATIVE INFLUENCE OF CLIMATE. *Fourth Edition.* Post 8vo. 10s. 6d.
24. SKEY'S OPERATIVE SURGERY. 8vo. 18s.
25. BRANSBY COOPER'S LECTURES ON SURGERY. 8vo. 21s.
26. UNDERWOOD ON DISEASES OF CHILDREN. *Tenth Edition.* Edited by Dr. DAVIES. 8vo. 15s.

*A detaile*

ILL'S PUBLICATIONS *may be*

## WORKS ON CHEMISTRY.

BOWMAN'S PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY, INCLUDING ANALYSIS; with numerous Engravings on Wood. Fcap. 8vo. 6*s*. 6*d*.

BOWMAN'S HAND-BOOK OF MEDICAL CHEMISTRY. With numerous Engravings on Wood. *Second Edition*. Fcap. 8vo. 6*s*. 6*d*.

FRESENIUS' INSTRUCTION IN CHEMICAL ANALYSIS.
QUALITATIVE. *Third Edition*. 8vo. 9*s*.
QUANTITATIVE. 8vo. 14*s*.

FOWNES' CHEMISTRY, AS EXEMPLIFYING THE WISDOM AND BENEFICENCE OF GOD. *Second Edition*. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s*. 6*d*.

GRIFFITHS' CHEMISTRY OF THE FOUR SEASONS. With Engravings on Wood. *Second Edition*. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 7*s*. 6*d*.

GALLOWAY'S FIRST STEP IN CHEMISTRY. Post 8vo. cloth, 3*s*.

GALLOWAY'S MANUAL OF QUALITATIVE ANALYSIS. Post 8vo. cloth, 4*s*.

BENCE JONES ON ANIMAL CHEMISTRY IN ITS RELATION TO STOMACH AND RENAL DISEASES. 8vo. 6*s*.

## CHURCHILL'S MANUALS.

Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 12*s*. 6*d*. each Volume.

AGGREGATE SALE 55,500 COPIES.

ANATOMY.—ERASMUS WILSON, F.R.S.
CHEMISTRY.—Dr. FOWNES, F.R.S.
MATERIA MEDICA.—Dr. ROYLE, F.R.S.
MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE.—Dr. TAYLOR, F.R.S.
NATURAL PHILOSOPHY.—Dr. G. BIRD, F.R.S.
OPHTHALMIC MEDICINE.—WHARTON JONES, F.R.S.
PHYSIOLOGY.—Dr. CARPENTER, F.R.S.
POISONS.—Dr. TAYLOR, F.R.S.
SURGERY.—Mr. FERGUSSON, F.R.S.

## THREE SPLENDIDLY ILLUSTRATED WORKS.

PATHOLOGY OF THE HUMAN EYE. Illustrated in a Series of COLOURED PLATES, from Original Drawings. By JOHN DALRYMPLE, F.R.S., F.R.C.S. Complete in Nine Fasciculi. Imperial quarto. 20*s*. each. Half bound morocco, £9. 15*s*.

SURGICAL ANATOMY. A Series of Dissections, illustrating the Principal Regions of the Human Body. By JOSEPH MACLISE, F.R.C.S. Complete in Nine Fasciculi. Imperial folio, 5*s*. each.

PORTRAITS OF SKIN DISEASES. By ERASMUS WILSON, F.R.S. Fasciculi I. to XI. 20*s*. each.

*obtained* GRATIS, *by applying* to *any* Bookseller in the United King

# ON

# THE DECLINE OF LIFE

# IN

# HEALTH AND DISEASE.

ON

# THE DECLINE OF LIFE

IN

# HEALTH AND DISEASE,

BEING AN

ATTEMPT TO INVESTIGATE THE CAUSES OF

LONGEVITY,

LANE LIBRARY

AND THE BEST

MEANS OF ATTAINING A HEALTHFUL OLD AGE.

BY

BARNARD VAN OVEN, M.D.,

FELLOW OF THE ROYAL MEDICAL AND CHIRURGICAL SOCIETY, &c. &c.

LANE MEDICAL LIBRARY
17245
SAN FRANCISCO

MEDICINA LITTERIS

LONDON:
JOHN CHURCHILL, PRINCES STREET, SOHO.
MDCCCLIII.

M

"Resistendum Lœli et Scipio, senectuti est, ejusque vitia diligentia compensanda sunt. Pugnandum tanquam contra morbum sic contra senectutem. Habenda ratio valetudinis, utendum exercitationibus modicis: tantum cibi et potionis adhibendum, ut reficiantur vires, non opprimantur."

CICERO, '*de Senectute.*'

"Is he wise who hopes to attain the end without the means, nay, by means which are quite contrary to it?"

TILLOTSON, '*On the Wisdom of being Religious,*' Sermon 1.

---

C. AND J. ADLARD, PRINTERS, BARTHOLOMEW CLOSE.

1/16
√27
1853

TO

WILLIAM FERGUSSON, ESQ.,

PROFESSOR OF SURGERY AT KING'S COLLEGE;

TO

GEORGE F. WHIDBORNE, ESQ.,

AND TO

RICHARD D. HARRIS, ESQ.;-

This Volume is Dedicated

AS A TESTIMONY OF

THE AUTHOR'S GRATITUDE FOR THEIR SKILFUL SERVICES

DURING A LONG AND SERIOUS ILLNESS,

AS A MARK OF

HIS RESPECT FOR THEIR TALENTS AND ACQUIREMENTS,

AND AS A TOKEN OF

HIS PERSONAL ESTEEM AND REGARD.

# PREFACE.

The celebrated Heberden remarked, that the life of a physician should be like that of a vestal virgin, which was divided into three periods; in the first of which she learned her profession, in the second she practised it, and in the third she, also, taught it to others. I have certainly passed through the first and second of these periods: after several years employed in the study of my profession, I have spent thirty-five years in the practice of it, and, anxious to fulfil completely my vocation, I desire before I quit the stage to strike one blow for the good cause, to do something, however slight, to improve the sanatory condition of mankind, to alleviate pain, and oppose the influence of disease. I cannot hope, strictly speaking, "to teach my profession to others." The important task of instructing the rising generation of students is most properly committed to a class of men, who, themselves trained to their duties, perform them in a most able and efficient manner, and any one even slightly acquainted with the medical profession thirty or forty years since, and who will compare its condition then with its present state, must bear testimony to the vast improvement which has taken place. Learning, ability, and skill, which were then the brilliant distinctions of a few individuals, are now generally diffused through all classes, and give the best evidence possible of the excellence of the present mode of education, and of the zeal and fitness of those who teach. Nor was it really the meaning of the great physician quoted, that they who had been many years in active practice should quit their useful labours to become the instructors of youth; he meant that they should communicate to their brethren their opinions respecting diseases, ripened by long reflection, and tested by repeated experience; for he did that, and did it well. In the days in which Heberden lived, few men thought deeply, and still fewer expressed their thoughts in writing; many who then practised medicine, had been but very slightly educated, and were sadly ignorant, and the advice of any man superior to those around him was received with avidity, and implicitly followed; but the case is now widely different, and thank heaven it is so. All men have been well educated, all have had ample opportunities of acquiring the principles of their profession, and almost all practise it as a glorious and ennobling pursuit, which, whilst it contributes to their worldly welfare, enables them to pass their time in alleviating pain, combating disease, and often in restoring to the sorrowing and afflicted the blessings of health and happiness: but few men now venture to offer themselves as the instructors of their equals in years and experience, for few men are so misled as to think themselves superior to others, except when more ample opportunities have afforded unequalled means of observation and experiment. Hence it is from the class of physicians and surgeons who have the care of large hospitals that we must expect such works as will alter and improve the practice of medicine. It is only in those magnificent institutions, where diseases are congregated together, that different modes of treatment can be effectually compared; that new theories, new practices, new remedies, new operations, can be effectually tested by observation and experience; and it is one of the great duties of those who are honoured by having the control of such institutions intrusted to them, to examine and test every reasonable proposal that is made for the improvement of medicine and surgery, and to report thereon to the profession generally; and the press daily shows how completely and how ably this important duty is performed.

The position of the physician or surgeon, whose labours are devoted to private practice, is widely different: consulted daily by many persons, variously afflicted, and desirous of being cured as speedily as possible, it is for him to follow such line of practice, and to use such means as, fully sanctioned by the repeated experience of the profession, are acknowledged to be the best. He would ill perform his duty to his patients who should test in their persons the novel practices and remedies proposed by others, but which had not yet acquired the sanction of experience,—still less should he dare to put into practice any new ideas originating with himself. It is his duty to use as skilfully as he can all known appliances and means of cure, but not to employ new ones, however well he may think of them, until repeated experience and observation have proved their fitness and value. It follows that he who practises honestly his profession in private life only, can very rarely have anything new to advance; he has devoted his life to studying carefully all that has been proposed for the relief of disease, he has selected his means cautiously, and often employed them successfully, but he has probably never originated anything. He can confirm or confute the observations of others, and give a sound opinion as to their relative value; but his life is passed in using the means prepared to his hand, not in seeking out new ones. His may be a less brilliant career than that of the inventive genius, but it is one of real utility. Here, as in all cases, the division of labour is important, and leads to good results; and hence it is that often very able practical physicians and surgeons, to whose ability and skill all bear witness, are nowise distinguished as discoverers, and but little known as authors.

Such men, in estimating the value of the means at their command, employ a line of reasoning as strictly inductive as the data will permit; but in applying those means, they are so guided by circumstances, as to do in each particular case as much good as may be possible, without risking thus much in striving at complete success: *the physician should study his profession as a philosopher, but practise it as a philanthropist.*

The opinions I have stated above would have restrained me from appearing before the public as a writer on any subject except on the one I have chosen, for I have not vanity enough to imagine that I am better acquainted with the nature of disease, or the modes of cure, than my professional brethren; nor have I anything to state to them of great novelty or value; but it has seemed strange to me how little attention appears to be paid to the conduct of life with a view to avoid disease, to preserve sound health, and to lengthen out, in happiness and enjoyment, the period of our earthly career. It seems as if physicians, content with combating disease when it appears, concern themselves but little about the means of preventing its approach. It is surprising how little has been written on this subject, and yet how desirable it is that it should be understood.[1] If good health and length of life be blessings we all justly desire to enjoy, he will surely perform a welcome service to his fellow-men, who shall point out how to attain the one and to preserve the other. They are benefactors to mankind who teach how to combat the attacks of disease, and to restore the injured organisation to a naturally sound condition; but it is better still to keep the body in so sound a state as to defy disease, and enable men to pass through life from year to year in healthful and vigorous activity. I dare not hope that I have succeeded in showing how to do this, but I have endeavoured to do something towards so great an end.

This book is, indeed, merely an essay towards a great and highly important object,—an essay which may be enlarged and improved in future, which may, perhaps, call attention to the subject, and induce abler men to examine into it. I shall really rejoice if it should be so, and if this slight attempt should be the cause of calling the attention of the medical profession and the public to the investigation of the best means of preserving health and inducing longevity, I shall hope that I have, as far as in me lies, followed out the advice of the sage Heberden, and fulfilled the duties of my vocation.

---

[1] I do not mean that the subject of Hygiene has been wholly neglected. The works of Drs. J. Johnson, S. Smith, Hodgkin, Dunglison, Tilt, Day, and of Messrs. Mayo and L. Beale, and others, contain much that is valuable; but, except the work of M. Revielle Pariset referred to in these pages, I do not know of any distinct Essay on the means of promoting Longevity, since Hufeland published about 65 years since 'Die Kunst das menschlische leben zu verlängern,'—(The Art of prolonging Human Life,) which has been twice well translated into English.

There can be no doubt that health is the natural condition of man, and that we ought to pass through life in a state of vigour, enjoying every day of our existence. It is imperiously our duty to study the best means of promoting so happy a condition. If we thank the Great Creator of all for the life he has bestowed on us, we should endeavour to retain His gift in its fullest perfection. It would be well for mankind if the principles of Physiology, and the laws of Hygiene as deduced therefrom, formed a part of every course of education; for then men, being acquainted with the great causes of disease and the best means of preserving health, would so conduct themselves as to secure the one and avoid the other; and, if at any time the evil did appear, they would not become an easy prey to the unscrupulous effrontery of the ignorant charlatan, but, reflecting on the complicated structure and varied functions of the animal machine, they would well understand that he only who fully comprehends its actions in health can venture to guide and to restore them when their due course has been deranged by some baneful influence: *cupidity and effrontery are the parents of quackery; but it is ignorance or timidity that leads its dupes into the snare.*

It is well to study not only how to live healthily, but also how to live long. Let it not be said that we are unable to do this—that the duration of life is nowise in our power, and that we cannot lengthen it a single day: this is wholly untrue. There is, probably, no fixed limit to our existence; and even if there were, how few attain it! How few really die of old age! Parr's death at 152 was premature—induced by a foolish change from the simple diet and active habits of a peasant to the luxurious ease and exciting foods and drinks of a courtly gentleman. His body was examined by the great Harvey, who found all the organs in so sound a condition that, but for intemperance and inactivity, he would in all probability have lived many years longer. Cornaro, on the other hand, had led a free life up to 40 years of age, when his health was so reduced that he was assured that, if he continued the same courses, he could not live many months, but that, by strict attention to moderation in diet and by careful regimen, he might regain sound health. He followed this advice faithfully; and so well did it succeed with him, that, instead of a few months, he lived to the age of 104 in full enjoyment of all his faculties. Few persons may be able to follow out the rigid example of his life, nor would it often be desirable; but it is to all a strong lesson of the good effects of care and temperance, even when the body had become enfeebled by disease. I cannot avoid quoting a part of this amiable philosopher's account of himself:—"But some men object that a long life is no desirable thing, because that, after one is over 65 years old, all the time we live after is rather death than life. But these err greatly, as I will show by myself, recounting the delights and pleasures in this age of 83 which now I take, and which are such that men generally account me happy. I am continually in health, and I am so nimble that I can easily get on horseback without the advantage of the ground, and sometimes I go up high stairs and hills on foot. Then I am ever cheerful, merry, and well contented—free from all troubles and troublesome thoughts, in whose place joy and peace have taken up their standing in my heart. I am not weary of life, which I pass with great delight. I confer often with worthy men excelling in wit, learning, behaviour, and other virtues. When I cannot have their company, I give myself to the reading of some learned book, and afterwards to writing, making it my aim in all things how I may help others to the fullest of my power." He goes on to state that he enjoys travelling to seek out the beauties of nature and the choicest works of art:—"Neither is this my pleasure made less by the decaying dulness of my senses, which are all in their perfect vigour. To change my bed troubles me not—I sleep well and quietly anywhere, and my dreams are fair and pleasant." And thus might it be with many—nay, I believe with most men, if in place of being the slaves of their senses and passions, and the dupes of avarice and ignorance, they enjoyed life with moderation, submitted to the restraints of prudence, and allowed the counsels of learning and experience to guide their daily course.

22, Manchester Square;
*May 1st*, 1853.

# CONTENTS.

PAGE

Preface . . . . . . . . . v

Introduction . . . . . . . . 1

## PART I.

### ON THE DECLINE OF LIFE IN HEALTH.

Chapter I.—A Sketch of the progress of the Organisation of Man, from Birth to Maturity . 3

„ II.—On Maturity . . . . . . 12

„ III.—On the Decline of Life . . . . 38

## PART II.

### ON LONGEVITY.

Chapter I.—On the Duration of Life . . . . 51

„ II.—On the Causes of Longevity . . . 60

„ III.—On the Mode of Attaining Old Age . 69

## PART III.

### ON THE DECLINE OF LIFE IN DISEASE.

Introduction . . . . . . . . 103

Chapter I.—On the Climacteric Period in Men . 106

„ II.— „ „ Women . 113

PAGE
Chap. III.—Diseases of Age . . . . . 120
„ IV.—Gout . . . . . . . 130
„ V.—Cancer . . . . . . . 138
„ VI.—Diseases of the Digestive Organs . . 143
„ VII.— „ Urinary Organs . . 146
„ Prostate Gland . . 146
Lithic Acid Deposit, Gravel, Calculus . 149
Retention and Incontinence of Urine . 155
„ VIII.—Diseases of the Sanguiferous System . 160
Plethora . . . . . 161
„ IX.—Diseases of the Heart and Arteries . 168
„ X.—Apoplexy and Hemiplegia . . . 179
„ XI.—Diseases of the Skin . . . 194
Gangrena Senilis . . . . . 201
Prurigo Senilis . . . . . 201
„ XII.—Tussis Senilis . . . . . . 203
Conclusion . . . . . . . . 206

## APPENDIX.

Table I.—Persons who have attained Ages from . 100 to 110 . 211
„ II.— „ „ 110 to 120 . 256
„ III.— „ „ 120 to 130 . 266
„ IV.— „ „ 130 to 140 . 269
„ V.— „ „ 140 to 150 . 270
„ VI.— „ exceeded 150 . . 271
„ VII.—Persons Living at the time of the Report . 272
„ VIII.—Additional Instances of Longevity . . 274

Notes to Table I. . . . . . . . 279
„ „ II. . . . . . . . 290
„ „ III. . . . . . . . 293
„ „ IV. . . . . . . . 295
„ „ V. . . . . . . . 296
„ „ VI. . . . . . . . *ib.*
„ „ VII. . . . . . . . 297

# INTRODUCTION.

---

FROM the earliest times, philosophers have considered the course of human life as divisible into three distinct periods,—growth, maturity, and decay, or childhood, manhood, and age;—and this division is, on the whole, sufficiently correct for all useful purposes. It would be difficult to fix any precise limits to each division, as it is manifest that the greatest possible variety occurs, and that descent, climate, education, and mode of life have each great influence in retarding the growth and decay of races and classes, as compared with other races and classes, or of individuals of any one race or class, as compared with other individuals of the same race or class; yet by a comparison of many individuals, general deductions might fairly be drawn for each class, or by comparing various classes and races, general conclusions for the whole human family might be fairly arrived at; and we might thus learn, 1st, what is the average duration of life; and, 2dly, how that period is on the average divided. But as such laws would be deduced from a comparison of *all* classes, they could not be strictly applicable to any *one*. It is better to limit our inquiries, if we desire that they should be practically useful. It is, therefore, my purpose in this essay to consider the life of man as presented to our observation in the age and country in which we live, and to regard variations of climate, race, &c. only so far as they may serve to elucidate our inquiries. Passing quickly over the period of growth, I propose to take the human frame when fully developed and matured, when at its greatest point of perfection, and to inquire,—

1st. What is the corporeal and mental condition of man when at a state of maturity, and what his physical and mental condition when age has come upon him? also to show how, when unaffected by disease or accident, he passes gradually from maturity to age, and sinks at length into the arms of death.

2d. To inquire what is the extent of longevity which such healthy individuals may hope to attain, and how they may best be made to enjoy life, even until its close.

3d. To inquire what are the diseases to which age is most usually liable, and by what means such diseases may be avoided or mitigated.

# PART I.

# ON THE DECLINE OF LIFE IN HEALTH.

## CHAPTER I.

### A SKETCH OF THE PROGRESS OF THE ORGANISATION OF MAN FROM BIRTH TO MATURITY.

It is impossible to imagine anything more helpless than a newly-born infant. If left disregarded, its existence would terminate in a few hours; and many months, nay many years, must elapse before it is capable of caring for itself. It is well that nature has made maternal affection the strongest of all human impulses, and has thrown such a charm around the helplessness of infancy, as to enlist for its protection and support the warm sympathy of all, especially of females. Destined to become most complete in organisation, endowed with marvellous mental capabilities and with a plasticity of constitution, which enables him to adapt himself to all climates and to all circumstances—to command and to employ the powers of all other animals, and to bend all nature to his will; Man, at the period of birth, appears incapable of any action except receiving and digesting food. I say receiving food, for the child is for a long time unable to make any effort to procure it.[1] Its proper nutriment, the mother's milk or any substitute for it, must be placed in its mouth, and thus the stomach of the little being must be filled with the *pabulum vitæ*, independently of any effort of its own. But this being duly done, the digestive organs actively avail themselves of it. The lacteal and other absorbent vessels greedily extract therefrom the nutritious portions to build up the future Lord of the Creation, and the refuse is quickly cast forth from the body to leave space for a further supply.

The organs of respiration and of circulation are equally active with those of digestion. The breathing is very rapid; the heart acts with greater frequency (perhaps with greater force, proportionally speaking,) than at any after period of life, carrying to every part of the body the vital fluid laden with the matters requisite for its development and growth. Thus, then, from the very commencement of existence, the processes of organic life are fully performed. The ingestion and digestion of food, the extraction of its nutrient portions, their distribution and deposition throughout the body, and the removal therefrom of whatever is useless or effete.

---

[1] The mechanical action of suckling is instinctive. The infant grasps and sucks anything put into its mouth; and thus, when the nipple of the mother is placed there, it seizes on it, and extracts the milk.

But the powers of animal life appear as yet scarcely to exist. The little creature is unable to support itself; the movements of the limbs are involuntary and without design; nor is there the slightest manifestation of the existence of mind, the infantile cry being only an indication of pain or of hunger. Only by *slow degrees* do the various organs of the body assume their due consistency, the functions of animal life gradually appear, and the existence of the mental powers become evident. All the processes of early life seem to have but one object,—the perfection of the various organs, that is their complete development and growth up to the most mature condition. To understand this, let us take a slight review of the condition of the various organs of an infant. The food of the infant has been already prepared in the system of the parent, and does not require to be masticated. The absence of the teeth is therefore unimportant, and the fluidity of the nourishment is best adapted to that rapidity of supply and digestion which is requisite to build up quickly the various textures. The organs of deglutition are perfect. The stomach, the intestines, the liver, spleen, pancreas, and the lacteal system of vessels, are fully developed and completely perform their duties, and thus the nutritious matters are duly collected and conveyed to the heart. All parts of that organ are complete; its functions are performed with a rapidity and vigour greater than in adult life, but which the wants of the infant system require. The pulsations vary from 120 to 130 in the minute;[1] the capillary vessels are numerous and distensible; the coats of the veins firm, and their valves strong.[2] Thus the formative fluid is rapidly carried to all parts, and the returning blood firmly sustained

---

[1] Dr. Carpenter gives the following table of the frequency of the pulse at different periods:—

| | |
|---|---|
| Fœtus in utero . . . . . . | 140 to 150 |
| At birth . . . . . . . . | 130—140 |
| First year . . . . . . . | 115—130 |
| Second year . . . . . . . | 100—115 |
| Third year . . . . . . . | 90—100 |
| Seventh year . . . . . . . | 85— 90 |
| Puberty . . . . . . . | 80— 85 |
| Manhood . . . . . . . | 70— 80 |
| Old age . . . . . . . . | 50— 65 |

[2] It has been fully demonstrated by Sir Clifton Wittringham, that the coats of the veins in young animals far exceed those of the arteries in density, and that consequently they are less subject to distension.

in its passage back to the heart. The lungs, the diaphragm, the parietes of the chest, are all complete in their development and action; the respiration is much more rapid than in after-life, being in relative proportion to the greater frequency of the heart's action. Less change is effected in the blood than in mature life, less carbonic acid is given off, and less oxygen received; for as the system has to be built up, not changed in its structure, the lacteal vessels are very active, whilst those absorbent vessels which have to remove effete portions from the whole body have but little duty to perform. It follows from this that but little caloric is given off, and that there is a deficiency of animal heat. Thus organic life is vigorous and active from the first, for much is to be done; the infant frame is very imperfectly developed, and incapable of performing any of the animal functions. The various organs of animal life must be gradually completed and consolidated. Increase of size and perfection of organization are required, and the organs of nutrition therefore are actively employed in receiving supplies and converting them into organized animal matter.

*The Organs of Animal Life.*—These have been well termed "organs of relation," because they connect the individual with the world around him. In infancy they are all imperfect. The great characteristic is a want of consistency. All these parts of the body are softer than in after-life; from year to year greater firmness is acquired, until, as will be after seen, consolidation becomes as much the characteristic quality of age as plasticity is of infancy. "L'homme commence à l'état *gelatineux*, et il finit à l'état *osseux*." (*Revielle Parise, Sur la Vieillesse.*)

*The Bones.*—In infancy the greater number of the bones are soft and incapable of supporting the body. There is a deficiency of earthy matter, and the animal portion contains more gelatine and less fibrin than in after-life. The extremities of the long bones, their epiphyses and apophyses, are separate from their shafts and are cartilaginous. Yet those bones which are essential to the perfection of the organic functions are now complete, the ribs are fully formed, and the rings of the vertebræ, forming the canal for the spinal marrow, are complete; but the bodies of the vertebræ are imperfect, and the spinous process remarkably so. The pelvis is not fully formed; the ossa innominata are each divided into three portions, and the internal bones of the cranium are incomplete and widely separated from each other. The muscular system is equally imperfect, pale in appearance, weak and flabby in texture, incapable of much exertion, and attached to the cartilages or bones by tendinous extremities, which are soft and weak. We scarcely seem to contemplate the rudiments of those organs, which in future time may perform such marvellous feats of strength and agility.

*The Voice.*—The shrill cry of infancy differs not more from the full tones of manhood, than do the organs of voice in infancy from those of adult age. These parts are composed chiefly of muscles and cartilages, none of which are fully developed in early life; but as they gradually become so, the voice becomes changed, until at the period of puberty a large and sudden development occurs, and consequently at that period the voice, especially of the male, is greatly altered.

*The Brain and Nervous System.*—The brain in infancy is very soft, almost pultaceous, and large in proportion to the body, indeed it does not appear to get larger after the third year of life, but increases in density and weight up to the close of the seventh. The spinal marrow resembles the brain in condition in infancy, but is somewhat more dense and complete, as the difference of its duties would indicate, being chiefly the organ of sensation and locomotion, while the brain is chiefly the organ of the mind.

*The Senses.*—The organs of sensation being all imperfect in their development, the senses are necessarily imperfect also. The sexual organs being as yet undeveloped, their functions are entirely dormant.

Thus, then, it appears that at birth no functions are matured but those which contribute to development and growth; that no parts of the body are perfectly formed but those which are needful to the performance of these processes. All those parts of the body, by which man is connected with the world in which he lives, or with his fellow men; all those organs employed in thinking and acting, or in propagating his species, being as yet imperfect, the functions of such parts are in abeyance. In proportion as the body grows, the various parts become developed and perfect in structure, and are thus enabled to perform their several functions. The muscular system becomes firm, and the child can grasp and move; the structure of the larynx becomes complete, and the child can speak and sing; the organs of sense are perfected, and the child can see, hear, touch, taste, and smell; the brain becomes firmer, and the child manifests thought and will. At length the period of puberty arrives. The sexual organs are developed, and new sensations and impulses arise, which change and modify all that concerns the individual. But the frame is not complete, nutrition and growth go on, and the various organs acquire size, firmness, strength, and fitness, day by day, and year by year, until they arrive at the full extent of their development, and the individual is matured.

# CHAPTER II.

## ON MATURITY.

Of the three stages of human existence—the first appears to be by far the most regular and defined in its course. From the period of birth to that of manhood, the processes by which the body acquires increase in size and strength succeed each other, notwithstanding the influences of class, education, and habit, with so little variation—that, as far as an enlarged and philosophical consideration of the subject demands, we may regard infancy as terminating shortly after the second year, childhood as enduring until about the fifteenth year, and adolescence as lasting until the twenty-first or the twenty-fifth year. At that age all the structures of the body and the powers of the mind are completely formed—perception, imagination, memory, and judgment—have acquired full vigour; although the acuteness of these faculties, like the muscular form of the limbs and trunk, and the delicacy of the organs of sense, will be greatly increased by employment and experience. There is some difference between the sexes; the development of the female is the more rapid, and the age of complete womanhood precedes that of complete manhood by three or four years. It must not, however, be imagined that the full development of the sexual organs, and the consequent power of reproducing her species, is any evidence of the attainment of complete womanhood. A girl of sixteen may generally bear children, and many boys of the same age may often as certainly beget them, but in both cases such actions are premature to the designs of nature, and if often repeated would assuredly retard or prevent perfect development, and induce an early accession of decay. I regard, then, the mature man or woman, not as one in whom the body and mind have attained their greatest development and power, but as one in whom all the organs and faculties of the body and mind have arrived at that degree of completeness and perfection, which admits of, and even demands, regular exertion, which enables all the functions of body and mind to be efficiently and regularly performed; so that by daily use they may be increased in power and capacity for exertion, the processes of organic life steadily supporting the whole, and thus producing that most admirable of the great Creator's works—a rational and healthy man.[1]

[1] According to M. Quetelet, the male attains the maximum weight

The frame should have acquired the greatest degree of height that the individual is capable of attaining. This will vary greatly; but it must not be imagined that very great height is a proof of superior physical development. It is but rarely that it is accompanied by corresponding strength or symmetry, and a regular proportion of parts to each other is more often to be found in very short than in very tall persons. We may take the height of five feet ten inches as a fair medium standard of manly development—

> " The middle size
> For feats of strength or exercise
> Framed in proportion fair."

It too often happens that what is gained above this in height, is lost in due proportion of parts; that the extremities are too long, the chest is not duly capacious, the long and perhaps weak spinal column does not give sufficient support to the head, and a bend forwards, elevated shoulders, and an ungainly deportment, are not uncommonly induced. It is true that we sometimes meet with persons of great height, who are nevertheless most regularly proportioned, in whom no one part appears to be sacrificed to another, but

---

at about 40, and begins to lose it sensibly at about 60. The maximum in the female is at 50. In the male the growth is completed at 25, in the female earlier. (*Annales d'Hygiene.*)

the whole form seems to have simultaneously attained great beauty and strength, and to have also grown to the height of six and a half or seven feet. Such instances may be regarded with admiration and wonder; they are fine examples of nature's powers of development, but they are irregular; they are not (at least in this age and country) fair samples of humanity.

It is in the due proportion of parts to each other that we are to seek for that development which will most conduce to health and longevity; indeed, a size considerably below the usual standard may be considered as perfectly normal and healthful, if due proportion exist. Persons of five feet four or six inches high are often fine specimens of manly symmetry; and it not unfrequently occurs that an increased development in breadth, although it takes from the beauty of the individual, gives great increase of muscular power to the limbs and trunk, and of capacity to the chest, and thus forms a very strong and healthful individual. Thus, too, amongst domestic animals, the small, compactly made Alderney cow is celebrated as a good milker. Horse dealers will praise a *cob* as a large horse in a small compass; and the courage, strength, and endurance of a well-bred and well-framed pony is really surprising. In animals, as the ox, sheep, and pig, bred merely for food, enlarged development is of course desirable; but even in these it is not increase of the height but increase of the trunk, that is, of flesh, that is sought for.

The external form of the body being of the perfect or normal character described, or nearly approaching to it, it is requisite also that we consider the internal organs in a corresponding state of healthful development, and performing all their functions freely and regularly. First, as to the organs of supply: after a few hours' abstinence the stomach should give notice of the wants of the general economy, by a craving for food, which, being taken in due quantity, and duly prepared by mastication, should in a short time be converted into chyme, the nutritive portion be extracted by the lacteal vessels, and the refuse be carried onward through the intestinal canal and expelled from the body. Meantime, the contents of the lacteal vessels should be conveyed into the blood, and be carried by that fluid to every part of the body, to be subjected to the wonderful process of the chemistry of life. The sanguiferous system, which thus receives its supplies from the nutritive, must act in perfect correspondence with it. The heart is a double organ; the right side may be called the chamber of reception, the left side the chamber of distribution, whilst between these two there stands the pulmonary circulation, or as it might well be called, the circulation of purification. Let us trace the course of the blood; the right auricle receives from the whole body, the dark venous blood, laden with the matters collected in its course by the capillary branches of the veins, or poured into the larger trunks by the lacteal and lymphatic vessels. In its passage through the lungs the blood is supposed to cast off a large quantity of carbonic acid and to absorb oxygen, and being thus purified it becomes the red arterial blood poured into the left side of the heart. This red blood is then propelled to every part of the body, to form and to sustain it. It gives out everywhere new matter, nearly similar in form, appearance and properties, to those effete portions which the absorbents are continually removing, so that the body, although perpetually changing, is but little altered in structure and appearance; or it deposits new matter wherever it may be required, to increase the size and strength, or to repair the effects of injuries or disease. In the kidneys, the skin, the testicles, and in all glandular structures, it yields up all that the functions of those parts demand, and it gives out such matters as it is needful to cast forth from the body. Thus then Digestion, Respiration, Circulation, and

Secretion, are the means by which man lives and grows.

It is the relative action of the organs of nutrition and absorption, their due balance, or the preponderating activity of one over the other, which must give rise to the increase or diminution of the size of the body, or cause it to remain at the same point of development.

In infancy, the nutritive functions are most active; more is deposited than is removed, and hence the rapid growth of the whole; the human frame has to be built up by the gradual accession of materials drawn by the lacteal vessels from without, and moulded and arranged by the capillary arteries within. The lymphatics, although not called upon to perform so much labour as in after-life, have yet to carry away by means of the skin, the kidneys, &c., matters effete or useless to the system. When, however, all the organs are fully developed, and the body has attained maturity, a different relation of these actions occurs. The blood-vessels are only called on to replace what the absorbents remove, and for a period the normal condition of the frame may be regarded as one approaching to a perfect equilibrium. During this state of maturity the body should neither increase nor decrease in size, form, or vigour, except inasmuch as the continued exercise of some parts, or the disuse of others, may occasion a greater or less degree of development. We shall afterwards see that as age creeps on, the balance is again disturbed, and the absorbents carry off more than the arteries can supply; the body consequently decreases in size, until the handsome, well-rounded form of manhood

> "Shrinks into the lean and slippered Pantaloon."

There is a regular chain in nature's works, demonstrating the uniformity, simplicity, and beauty of her designs. Inanimate matter is formed, and increases in size, in obedience to the immutable laws of mechanics and chemistry; and these laws equally affect all living things, but are modified in their action by the controlling power of vitality. The one great peculiarity of living bodies is, that although, even as inanimate bodies do, they grow by an aggregation of similar particles to each other, yet these particles are not, as it were, accidentally placed in juxta-position and united to each other by cohesion, but are drawn from sources wholly different from themselves, and by the vital powers are changed and moulded into the required structures. Thus the vegetable kingdom draws its support entirely from earth, water, and air; and, by the vital power converts these into the succulent and delicious herbs and fruits of our gardens, and the magnificent and umbrageous trees of our forests. To effect these changes in matter, vegetables are endowed with the systems I have been describing as those of organic life. They live and grow by similar means to man, by nutrition, circulation, and respiration; but animals are raised a step higher in the chain of creation; they are capable of moving from place to place, and of receiving and of conveying impressions or ideas, and for these purposes they are endowed with two additional systems of organs, viz., the muscular system, or the organs of locomotion; and the nervous system, or the organs of sensation and of the mind.

The locomotive organs connect man with the external world, enable him to move from place to place, to seize on all substances around him, and so to use or mould them as to supply his wants or wishes. Some of the movements of the animal economy are performed involuntarily and unconsciously; but by far the greater number are under the direct control of the individual, and occur only agreeably to the dictates of the will.

The will of the individual is conveyed to the organs of locomotion from the brain, the seat of the mind, by means of the nervous trunks, that wonderful system of fibres, which, as Dr. Marshall Hall has so ably taught us, is truly of a double character, carrying to the centre, within, every variety of sensation from without, and transmitting to every muscle, by a reflex action, the consequence of any stimulus so applied to the circumference; or, without such stimulus, transmitting to the muscles the dictates of the will. All muscular movements then, except those on which the processes of organic life depend—as those of the heart, the chest, the intestines, the uterus, &c.—are either the consequences of the application of some stimulus to the extremities of the afferent nerves, or are actions dictated by the mind, whose will is conveyed by the nerves to such muscles as it desires to set in action.

The brain must be regarded as the organ of the mind, just as much as the legs are the organs of locomotion, or the hands the organs of prehension. It is the medium through which that spiritual essence we call mind receives impressions, and the means by which it directs the actions of the organs of the body: thus displaying its will, and communicating with the world around. A healthy state of the brain, then, is as essential to the action of the mind, as a sound state of the leg to motion, or of the eye to vision.

The manner in which the mind is bound up with the body defies all investigation. Although it is impossible to regard the mental powers as qualities of matter, yet it is almost as difficult to contemplate them apart from that material organ which gives evidence of their existence, and the means of their activity. Sight is no part of the eye, hearing of the ear, or reason of the brain; yet without these organs neither sight, hearing, nor reason, can be made manifest. An injury done to the retina or to the auditory nerve, destroys at once vision or hearing; yet if the mind be in a sound state, the accident cannot have affected those faculties of the mind. The mind's eye, the mind's ear, so to speak, are still perfect, the injury has merely destroyed the means by which the mind (as far as those faculties are concerned,) is linked with the external world. All the impressions received by the mind from without, are received through the organs of sensation. All external manifestations of the mind are made by the organs of speech or action. What the mind is, or how it is connected with organisation, we shall probably never know; neither is it important to our present purpose, nor indeed to the study of its action. It is clear that only through the bodily organs can it make itself manifest. It is true that sight is not in the eye, nor hearing in the ear, nor judgment in the cerebrum; yet, independently of those organs, these faculties are absolutely useless. I believe it would much facilitate our inquiries, if we were to regard the human mind as at all times *an immaterial entity, superadded to organisation, but not in any way dependent on it, nor necessarily connected with it.* We may, then, regard the mind as *equally perfect during the whole period of life;* the same at the first as at the last day of existence; varying at various times not in its own innate powers, but in the stores of knowledge it may have acquired by communication with the world around it, and in the organised means by which it can manifest its operations.

When we speak, then, of the growth of the mind, we do not mean the growth of the actual mental powers, but the augmentation of the stores of knowledge which are gradually acquired by the mind, and which are essential to its daily action. Now these stores of knowledge are gained only through the organs of sensation, and it is therefore evident that the perfection of these organs is necessary for supplying the mind with wholesome food; to promote, not the growth of its abstract power, (which, being incorporeal, may be always equal,) but the accumulation of those clear impressions from without, which enable it so to exert itself as to act in that manner which we call *wisely*.[1] The organs of infancy cannot convey correct impressions to the mind, nor is the brain perhaps sufficiently consolidated to receive them properly; it is necessary that a certain maturity of organization should exist, in order that the impression conveyed to the mind be clear and definite, that many various and repeated impressions should have been made before it can have gained an adequate store of knowledge, an adequate mass of materials whereon to exert its powers. Perception, memory, imagination, and judgment, are usually regarded as the four great powers of the mind.[2] Of these, perception is the great supplying power on which the others depend. The eye perceives all that passes around it; and by the use of letters it is enabled to peruse the records of past events, and thus, as it were, to see all that *has ever* been, and all that *now is*, throughout the world. Nay, more, to commune with the bygone races of mankind, and learn all that they saw, heard, read, or thought. In the same way the ear, the touch, the taste, the smell, minister to the mental storehouse, carrying valuable impressions of all around. Memory is but the power of calling up, from the well-arranged stores of knowledge, past impressions and the effects produced by them.

---

[1] If this view be correct, there are no such things as mental diseases. The mind may vary in its original power; but the changes which seem to occur in it, are really the results of changes in that organization through which it receives its impressions, or by which it manifests its existence. Recoveries from the various states called diseases of mind appear to me strongly to confirm this view of the subject; for it is difficult to imagine how an incorporeal essence can become the subject of disease, or can recover; but easy to understand that if its material agents are injured its actions must be suspended or changed, and may be again restored in the same way; as, if the hand be injured by a bruise or wound, it will be unable to grasp anything, notwithstanding that the mind might *will* that it should do so; and the nervous fibres bear to the disabled muscles the mandates of the *will*, but if the bruise or wound be healed the muscles of the hand will then become again obedient to the dictates of the mind.

[2] It is, perhaps, only the fourth which we can truly regard as the reasoning faculty, and the source of the will.

Imagination is but the faculty of comparing old impressions and arranging them in new forms, or under new circumstances. It is erroneous to regard imagination as a creative power. We cannot imagine anything but as resembling something we know. The ancients clothed their deities with human powers and faculties in an exaggerated degree, or they united, as is shown in the sculptures from Nineveh, the attributes and powers of various kinds of beings. Whenever we attempt to go beyond this, we deceive ourselves by mere words; thus, the terms space, eternity, are not and never can be definite ideas, but are terms used to conceal our ignorance, or to acknowledge that our powers are finite. The very essence of our ideas of distance or time is a fixed measurement, be it of an inch or a league, a minute or a century, they are all implied by the words *from, to*. We are unable to form any idea of distance or time, with beginning or end; we have no such image.

What is called imagination or invention, is not the creating anything essentially new, but arranging in a new manner things essentially old. Judgment, the great faculty of the mind, is the reasoning power; the three others are its servitors, and as they have performed their duties well or ill, so are the stores at the disposal of the judgment of more or less value. It arranges the varied stores which perception is constantly bringing to it, avails itself of the new combination of those stores which imagination is constantly conjuring up, and benefiting by the experience which memory presents of the records of past impressions and imaginings; it compares, deduces, decides, and governs the actions of men, more or less wisely, as this power of judgment is more or less perfect, and as the stores accumulated for its use are greater or less.

It must be evident, then, that without entering into any anatomical examination of the state of the brain in early life, or any physiological investigation as to the condition of the mind in youth, it cannot so early have acquired its full store of knowledge, nor its complete power of judgment and manifestation; and that we thus seem to trace from year to year the growth of the mental with the increase of the corporeal powers. It follows also that it is not so in the downward course, that the mind will increase in power whilst the body remains stationary at its matured development, and that the decline of the one does not imply the decay of the other; but that often whilst the body is losing power daily, the perception is still accumulating knowledge, the judgment is comparing and resolving with increased vigour, and the light of reason shines sometimes most brightly towards the termination of our earthly career; shewing the great superiority of the mind over its corporeal tenement, of which it never was an essential part, but which only served as the means of its activity and communication with the world around it.

When we thus contemplate a man in the full maturity of growth and power, there does not seem to be any reason why this glorious condition of humanity should not endure for ever. The food received and digested supports and renovates the animal powers. The regularity of the circulation and the due supply of nervous energy keep these organs of nutrition in vigorous activity. The refuse is duly cast off by the organ of excretion. Life seems to be a perpetual round, a series of circles acting harmoniously together, each performing its own course, yet each connected with and dependent on the others, and all uniting in one homogeneous revolution, even as Astronomy teaches us that the earth we inhabit, whilst moving on its own prescribed orbit, is but one of many worlds moving in similar orbits, all connected with each other, to form one solar system; and that system, perhaps, but a small fraction of the great universal whole.

Why may not the circles of the human microcosm go on in a round as the planetary bodies do, or have those orbs, like our frail tenements, a determined period of existence? Are we now contemplating the universe in its period of maturity? Had it ever a period of gradual development, and will there ever be a period of gradual decay? a time when not only the bodies of men, but the material framework of the universe shall be gone, and the spirit of the great God, the Soul of the Universe, shall remain; and with it those glorious emanations, the souls of men, which, innately conscious of their immortality, defy decay.

> "The stars shall fade away, the sun himself
> Grow dim with age, and nature sink in years:
> But thou shalt flourish in immortal youth
> Unhurt amidst the war of elements,
> The wreck of matter and the crush of worlds."

Although these questions form themselves in the mind, and are highly interesting, we must leave the consideration of them to cosmogenists, geologists, and perhaps to theologians. Our purpose now is with the matured condition of man, and there can be no doubt that the law of his nature is a law of progression; that his decay must as surely follow his maturity, as his youth precedes it: the real question then is, has this state of maturity any definite period of duration? It cannot be made to endure altogether; but how long can it be made to endure? does the period depend on ourselves, or is it altogether beyond our control? I do not hesitate to assert that the duration of the period of maturity is greatly within our control; and that, although the termination of the journey of human life is absolute and certain, yet that not only the length of that journey, but the manner of its division into various stages, and the degree of ease and pleasure with which we may travel, depend essentially on ourselves.

It might be imagined that, in woman, nature has clearly marked out the period of maturity, as the period during which she is capable of propagating her species, and that from the commencement to the cessation of menstruation is the period of complete womanhood; but, however satisfactory this may appear at first sight, I believe it may more correctly be regarded only as the period during which one of the greatest duties of the female economy can be performed. We cannot surely consider young girls of from 14 to 16 years of age as perfect women, although they might undoubtedly bear children and nourish them. Their physical power is not fully developed, their minds are not fully matured, and nature requires five or six years longer to complete her work, and until then the work of procreation should not be begun. As little would it be just to regard a woman at 45 or 50 as aged, merely because the catamenia may have ceased to appear. If she be vigorous in body and of clear intellect, if the external form bears no mark of wasting or decay, if all the functions of organic and animal life, with that one exception, be well performed, she has ceased to be fitted to perform one of the highest duties of her vocation on earth, but is not therefore entered on the last division of her life.

If we were to be guided by such a rule, how could we estimate the period of maturity in man? The commencement and termination of the procreative power in him is most uncertain, and has often undoubtedly been exerted in mere boyhood, and at a period of advanced age. It must not be forgotten that the laws of nature are universal, yet a reference to comparative physiology will not serve us. Female animals undoubtedly bear their young during the *maturest* periods of their lives; but this period is by no means a fixed one, and depends on training and nourishment.

Woman is the only catamenial female, and therefore the only one in whom the period of productiveness is fixed; but it must not be forgotten that woman, too, is the only female whose passions are subject to moral restraint; who often passes through life without any connection with the male sex; who brings forth an offspring so utterly helpless as to rely wholly on the parent during a long period of its existence, and whose period of lactation generally exceeds that of gestation. A healthy woman should be capable for 30 years, not only of producing a healthy child after nine months of gestation, but of affording to that infant ample nourishment during the first 10 or 12 months of its existence. Now, the catamenia do not usually flow either during gestation or lactation. Are they not then a wonderfully wise provision of nature, by which during 30 years of female life women may be preserved in perfect health, although not impregnated, and yet be at all times fitted to become mothers and nurses.[1] Did women lose a periodic discharge of blood at all times, gestation and lactation would be imperfectly performed, or the constitution of the parent would suffer most seriously by these processes. Did the unimpregnated female not menstruate, a dangerous plethoric condition of the body, and perhaps an erotic and no less dangerous condition of the mind would be the consequence. Although it is true, therefore, that the catamenia appear during the maturity of womanhood, we should not regard them as a proof of that maturity or as a measure of its duration; but as a means by which the organs of reproduction may be kept in a condition fit for active employment, and yet which serves to sustain the balance of the constitution should they lie fallow.

If then we have no sure guide to the duration of maturity in women, still less have we any in men. In both cases the commencement is clear, but the duration uncertain. In men we may fix the commencement at from 22 to 25 years of age. In woman at from 19 to 23.[1] At those periods they have travelled upward by the steps of infancy and adolescence, and have reached the Table Land of middle life, a vigorous, healthful, and, it should be, happy period of existence, the duration of which is entirely unfixed, but depends mainly on two things, viz.:

---

[1] Women sometimes menstruate during suckling, but when this happens it is not generally until two or three months after delivery. The milk is often vitiated in these cases, and damages the alimentary canal of the infant. (Elliotson's Human Physiology, p. 770.)

1. The original constitutional stamina of the individual.

2. The manner in which he shall employ those great gifts, mental and corporeal, with which it has pleased God to endow him.

There are many able writers who deny that there occurs in the course of human life such a lengthened period of maturity as I have endeavoured to describe. Thus Dr. Symonds[1] defines maturity as, "in strictness, that period of human existence in which the processes of growth and decline are passing into each other by such degrees as to be imperceptible." He thus reduces maturity from an enduring condition to a mere point of time. "There is, in all probability," he says, "no period when the system is absolutely stationary—it must be either advancing to, or receding from, the state of perfection." Such thinkers appear to regard human life as a hill decidedly conical, which we ascend by regular steps until we attain the summit, and then at once, without pause or rest, commence the downward course on the other side. I venture to take a more cheering view of our condition, and one which, I think, is better borne out by anatomical and philosophical observations. Anatomically speaking, I may well inquire, is it possible to point out that condition of all the organs of the body which constitutes its maturity, and then to show that in a day, a week, a month, or a year, later or earlier, a different condition of the organs necessarily exists? Yet this should be possible, before it could be safely asserted that maturity is a point of existence only. It is undoubtedly true that the phases of human life should pass so gradually from one into the other, that the manner of those changes should not be perceptible, even as in those beautiful optical exhibitions called Dissolving Views, one picture seems to melt slowly into the other, until the entire picture is changed; but either picture may endure in all its entirety for any length of time, and yet the manner of the change be slow and imperceptible; even so youth may pass into manhood, and manhood into age, by slow and imperceptible degrees, but it surely does not follow that there must necessarily be no pause in the career. It is certainly more agreeable, and I think quite as philosophical, to presume that these powers of body and faculties of mind, which it has taken so many years to perfect, may for a time endure unchanged, and be for a time capable of vigorous and continuous exertion. Let daily observation answer the question. When we speak of an individual being at his *prime*, do we mean a single point, a mere day of his existence? No, surely not; we mean the entire period, from the moment when his powers have become fully matured, until the period when they shall begin to decay, and we demand from such individual the full results of that complete maturity; not the unripe fruit of an ascending adolescence, nor the weaker production of declining powers. If the opinions I have contended against are just, it is absurd to speak of life as divisible into three periods,—youth, manhood, and age, or growth, maturity, and decay; for manhood and maturity do not really exist at all,—they are not periods of existence, but mere points dividing the periods of youth and age, of growth and decay, from each other.

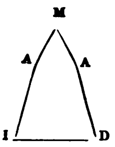
---

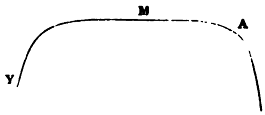
[1] Dr Elliotson (Human Physiology,) fixes full maturity at a much later period. "At about 30 in the female, and 36 in the male, every part has generally obtained perfection of structure, and consequently of function," (p. 1019). "The generative power increases with all the rest. Men and brutes in their prime are more fruitful than in the early periods of puberty, and their offspring larger and stronger. At the first birth the full time is frequently not accomplished, and the breasts supply less and inferior milk—even the first eggs of birds are small," (p. 1020). There can be no doubt that the latter of these paragraphs is partially true; but does it follow that men are not in their prime until 36, or women until 30? If so, with a due regard to the healthfulness and vigour of their offspring, they should not generate before those periods, and hence they may be regarded as having been at least fifteen years endowed with powers which it would be unwise to use. I cannot readily admit a conclusion so evidently against the dictates of nature, and I think it would be found on due investigation, that the most healthful and vigorous of the human race have generally been born before their parents had attained the very mature ages of 36 and 30 years.

---

[1] Cyclopædia of Anatomy, p. 76, vol. i.

These two views may be well represented by diagrams. Thus, Dr. Symonds regards human life as a cone, infancy and adolescence being on the one side, and age and decrepitude on the other, the summit of the cone being the most perfect point of life; but this being truly a point only, enduring no perceptible period of time, the body no sooner attains its greatest perfection, than it commences to lose something of its power, and by slow degrees to decline. In the view I venture to take of the course of life the diagram would be of another form. The ascending side of the mountain is much the same. I believe this side to curve gradually as it rises, so that youth and manhood pass into each other by gradual and almost imperceptible degrees. Having attained the Table Land, *maturity*, I regard this as a horizontal plane, varying in size, but terminating by a sloping downward





curve, much more extended than the ascending side; and, although it may end at length in a precipitous descent, yet the gradations of decline are at first almost imperceptible.

# CHAPTER III.

## ON THE DECLINE OF LIFE.

THE glorious and happy condition of maturity having endured some time, the mental and corporeal powers having remained also some time in a condition of vigorous activity, a change more or less gradual occurs, which marks the commencement of the downward course: the decline of life begins, and is shown by most unmistakeable signs, signs affecting the corporeal frame only, for the powers of the mind remain often for many years unchanged, thus asserting their higher origin and independence, and enduring as long as the bodily organs can give manifestation of their existence and power. When an individual arrives at about 50 years of age, there is usually an increase of the whole bulk of the body, fat is deposited throughout, impeding the play of the muscles, and rendering the individual less active. The abdomen especially increases in size, becomes round and often prominent; the "fair round belly with good capon lined."

This plumpness is confined, however, to the trunk, the face loses its fulness, the eyelids especially become loose, and the skin at the corners of the eyes becomes puckered and marked by lines, assuming an appearance usually denominated crow's feet; the forehead loses its smoothness, and is crossed by furrows; the corners of the mouth, too, become marked by many lines, and the cheeks are flatter than they were wont to be. The muscular development is diminished; there is a manifest falling off in the calf of the leg, in the buttocks, and other large and prominent muscles employed in active exertion or locomotion; the skin of the extremities, especially of the hands, becomes looser and more dry and harsh than heretofore.

The hair often gives the earliest indication of decline; it does not become gray at once, but changes gradually, or often straggling gray hairs may be early detected here and there amongst their darker companions; they usually appear first about the temples,[1] or in the whiskers, and gradually increase in number; the whole head soon becomes like Hamlet's father's beard, "sable silvered;" gradually the white hair predominates, those of the darker colour become less and less numerous, until the individual becomes a perfect graybeard. Were this change in the colour of the hair regular, or even nearly so, it might be taken as a valuable indication of the approach of age; but, although old people are generally gray, they are by no means universally so. A lady lately died of apoplexy at the age of 80, whose long hair was completely black, and several of whose family seem equally to enjoy immunity from this mark of age. I was, however, informed subsequently, that in the case of this lady, a very few hairs of perfect whiteness would occasionally appear, but which she had caused to be carefully plucked out, as disgracing the raven beauty of her head. Solitary white hairs are most probably the result of some disease of the bulb. They often break short off or fall out, and yield to the slightest force applied to them. On the other hand, in many individuals the hair becomes absolutely gray before 30, and long before the slightest decline of any of the corporeal powers can be suspected; so that, although gray hairs usually accompany old age, they cannot well be taken as necessary to that period, nor is their appearance a certain prestige of its approach.

---

[1] Hence so called from Tempus.

I must not quit the subject of hair without mentioning, that as age comes on it loses its gloss, crispness, and curl, and becomes thinner, more straight and straggling, requiring cutting less frequently, nay, often falls off; yet baldness not unfrequently occurs in early manhood, and is therefore no sign of age, nor an in-variable accompaniment of it. In women the changes are more marked. Sooner or later, after the cessation of the catamenia, the external form begins to lose something of its luxurious softness, and all the indications of age, similar to those which occur in men take place; indeed, the whole system appears to approach the masculine character. The voice becomes more harsh and gruff; hair sometimes grows on the upper lip. (See Dr. R. Lee's *Clinical Reports of Ovarian and Uterine Diseases*, p. 2.) Burlieu says that it often appears on the chin also, (*De Fœmines ex suppressione mensium barbatis; Altorf*, 1664.) The muscular power is sometimes greater than before, and there is often an increase of energy and decision. Dr. Elliotson states that similar changes often occur in the females of brutes. "Birds, after ceasing to lay eggs, often lose the feathers peculiar to their sex, and acquire the characteristic of the male, as well as spurs, and, according to the remark of Aristotle, combs and wattles. Mares will acquire the mane of the horse; female giraffes the coats of the male; the doe will acquire the horns of the stag and roebuck." (*Human Physiology*, 1821.) From the termination of the period of maturity to senility, those changes go on more or less rapidly, which sometimes convert the active and healthful individual into the decrepit old man—a second childhood, almost as helpless as the first—a sad picture of the decay of nature, and the loss of those powers and faculties which so lately commanded respect and admiration.

The great characteristic of all the changes which gradually occur from early to extreme old age, is *consolidation*, a diminished plasticity and mobility of parts, increased firmness of structure, and diminished bulk: interstitial fat is then everywhere absorbed; the muscles become stringy and fibrous, and at their terminations ligamentous; cartilages become bony; bones lose their internal cancellous structure; those of the cranium their diploe, and become merely solid masses, whilst the blood-vessels are diminished or obliterated, and hence they become fragile. The coats of the arteries become harder, and lose their tonicity; many of the smaller trunks are obliterated, whilst, however, the veins have become larger and more dilateable than they were in early life; perspiration is nearly at an end, for the skin has become harsh and dry, wrinkled, and discolored; and even, as in the vegetable world, plants as they grow older become more and more woody, and the sap traverses only the larger vessels, so, too, in the old man, the circulation is carried on only by the larger trunks, and hence the whole body becomes thinner, firmer, more harsh, more dry, and loses strength and mobility, and the power of repairing injured, or regenerating lost parts. The muscular system has become so weak as to be almost useless. The once powerful man, now unable to stand erect, stoops; the shoulders are raised, and the head falls forward. In walking, the spine is much curved; the aid of a strong stick or an able arm is required to keep the body in equilibrium; the step is tottering and uncertain; the spine is curved even when sitting, and the head hangs forward; the hands are unable to grasp any object firmly, they tremble in a palsied manner if the attempt be made, and the command over the movements of particular fingers is very uncertain.

The voice is generally changed, the strength and fulness of tone is gone; if it be loud, it is shrill, but more commonly it is weak as well as shrill. The voice of women, which, often during the later half of maturity had become gruff and sonorous as those of man, now falls equally into the "treble-pipe" of age.

The external senses become less delicate, or are nearly or altogether lost. The sight is perhaps the first that gives warning of the course of time; even yet, whilst the other powers appear to be in full vigour, at a period varying from forty to sixty years of age, the organs of vision begin to change; persons, in reading, hold books further from them; small objects are with difficulty distinguished, or a stronger light is necessary to make them distinct; spectacles (that is, magnifying glasses of low power,) are required; the objects must be presented to the eye under a different angle, for the eye is somewhat flatter than heretofore, and the retina has lost something of its pristine sensibility. All this occurs in various degrees, not only according to the constitution of the individual, but also according to the way the eye has been habitually employed. The lens becomes harder and not unfrequently loses its transparency, constituting cataract; and round the cornea a peculiar opaque line is often found, limiting the extent of its transparency, which is known by the appropriate name of arcus senilis.

That the hearing becomes less acute in age is certain, but it may be doubted whether this arises from diminished sensibility in the auditory nerves, or from diminished flexibility and moisture in the auditory apparatus. It is certain that the external ear becomes less flexible; that it, like all the integuments of the body, is harsher and drier; that the meatus is more frequently filled with hardened wax, and it is affirmed by some authors, that the liquor Cottunii in the labyrinth is not unfrequently absorbed. (*Dict. de Med.*, vol. i.)—The same, or nearly the same, may be said of smell and of touch. The dry and wrinkled state of the skin renders delicacy of touch impossible; and the sense of taste, like that of smell, loses much of its discrimination, but retains its susceptibility to the force of impressions. Delicacy of flavour, or of odours is lost on the aged; but strong smells are detected and strong viands are relished up to the latest period.

Thus, then, as all the organs of those faculties which connect the mind of man with the world around him become changed, as he cannot receive impressions from without through the channel of the senses as completely as he used to do, nor can move, speak, and act as perfectly as heretofore, it follows that the mind must appear to partake of the corporeal decay. It matters not that this "spark of heavenly flame" may be actually the same as it has ever been, the same in age as in youth or maturity, the links connecting it with all around are weakened or destroyed, and the mind retreats within itself in calm and peaceful contemplation; yet I fully believe that it exists as heretofore, when the body was young and vigorous, unchanged, unchangeable, the same in youth, in manhood, and in age. In early life, acquiring knowledge from all sources, and arranging its stores; in middle life, vigorously employing them for good or ill, and ceasing to act thus in age, only because its means of communication with the external world have become imperfect; yet if by any effort this communication be again fully established, how wonderful often the result appears. If an old man's attention be roused to any important object,—if, by patient exertion, the desired impressions are fully conveyed to the mind, how often are we astonished by the clearness of comprehension, and the accuracy and power of judgment, in one who ordinarily may appear wholly incapable. When the external organs, more especially those of sight and hearing, remain unimpaired, the mind will be found active and vigorous up to the latest period of life; it is only where these have become impaired, that the mind appears to partake of the corporeal decay. There is often in old people a remarkable loss of memory, especially of the names of persons or things, and of events of recent occurrence; whilst events which occurred many years before, even in early life, are minutely remembered, and the names of the actors correctly retained; but in all probability the impressions made on the mind in early age, when all the organs possessed greater power and activity, were much more deep, and therefore more durable; that the impressions made in old age are more slight, and hence more evanescent; again, probably the events of early life had been often in the course of past years recalled by memory; that is, the original impressions had been, as it were, strengthened by repetition. Again, I think it will be found in such persons that memory is not the only faculty of the mind that appears to be failing; the perception will also have become less acute; the imagination less vivid, but these facts are seldom noticed by the old man. "My mind is gradually getting weaker," he will say; "I cannot remember things as I used to do—I forget even what happened yesterday;" but he does not observe, or at least does not complain, that the play of his imagination has ceased; that the days of poetical fancy have gone by; that he no longer perceives things by means of the external senses, with the clearness and readiness of former times. Why, then, should he expect the memory to retain its former power? nay more, why should he expect it to recall the weak impressions of age with the same facility as the powerful perceptions and vivid imaginings of early life? Whether we believe the brain to act as a whole, or in distinct portions, it is easy to understand that as it becomes altered by age (indurated), the mental faculties dependent on its actions will become more obtuse; whilst the judgment, the great reasoning faculty of the mind, being wholly independent of matter, remains unimpaired.

The power of procreation ceases early in women;

often, indeed, long before the period of age. In men, it continues to an indefinite period, becoming gradually less and less. The urgency of desire and the power of exertion gradually diminish, until at length they cease altogether; and the genital organs, being no longer required, shrink considerably in size; the testicles become soft and pulpy, and sometimes almost disappear. In women, the ovaria shrink, the mammæ become soft, pendulous, and diminished in size; and the uterus shrinks into a very small volume.

The circulation of the blood continues with but little change until the end of life. The heart becomes weaker and slower in its action, but goes on regularly, driving the blood to, and receiving it again from, all parts of the system. The pulse is slower, and the wave of blood feels more equable under the finger; there is less sensation of tonicity in the arterial tubes, as if they exerted less influence in the circulation of the blood, and were more passive than formerly; sometimes there is a harshness in the feel of their coats, but this I regard as a diseased condition.

There are many causes which impair the digestive powers in old age; the chief of these is the loss of teeth, which decay or become loose, and drop out: hence the jaws approximate to each other, and the chin projects; the toothless gums are unable to tear the food, which therefore passes into the stomach without the very important preparation which it should receive by full mastication; yet, even in advanced age, the digestive functions go on tolerably well.

Even as the circulation of the blood continues to keep up the vitality of the body, so the nutritive organs continue to supply to the blood fresh matter, and the bowels, kidneys, and skin, to eliminate the refuse. The absorbents carry off portions of the former, which the secretory organs renovate; and, as long as these reciprocal actions of organic life go on, the individual continues to live a passive and inactive state of existence, the duration of which is wholly uncertain. The slightest impediment may readily stop the whole:—

> "From nature's chain whatever link you strike,
> Tenth or ten thousandth breaks the chain alike."

But, unless something does occur to interfere with this regularity, it is really impossible to say how long this train of actions, dependent on each other, may continue; or, in other words, no one can say how long a man can live, so long as food continues to be supplied and digested. Organic life goes on, and this with but little reference to its twin brother, animal life, which may be suspended or may have almost ceased. In this state of extreme decrepitude, the individual may seem

LANE LIBRARY

to be unconscious of external impressions, scarcely capable of thought, speech, or action, and yet live on for some time. Even as it occurs at all ages during sleep, that although the animal and mental powers are quiescent, and, indeed, appear to be for the time dead, yet that life is sustained by the organic system alone : so in extreme old age, although the animal powers are almost lost, and the mental powers are incapable of giving any manifestation of existence, yet the individual lives a kind of vegetable life, until some accidental occurrence or derangement breaks the chain of digestion and circulation, and thus closes the scene.

# PART II.

# ON LONGEVITY.

## CHAPTER I.

### ON THE DURATION OF LIFE.

THE desire to live long and to live healthfully is perhaps universal, and leads naturally to an inquiry as to the probable duration of life. In estimating this we must be guided, 1, by our knowledge of the structure and functions of man; and 2, by the history of the lives of those who have lived longest and most free from disease. It is true that very many of such instances may be regarded as exceptional, and that perhaps the ages recorded are in many cases greatly exaggerated; but, making due allowance for all this, there remains a sufficient number of well authenticated instances of great longevity to encourage the belief that the usual term of human life is far below that which men are capable of attaining. It may perhaps be true that not more than one person in 10,000 attains the age of 100; but it must not be forgotten that at least half of the number probably die in infancy, and that of the remainder, perhaps, not more than two-thirds attain maturity. Then, let us enquire how many of those who attain a healthful maturity, die, in the course of nature, of old age. Setting aside the large number who fall victims to accident, violence, epidemic or contagious diseases, circumstances which must be regarded as occasionally inevitable, the greater number of mankind die from disease, that is, become the victims of their own faults or follies; or sink into early graves in consequence of natural feebleness of constitution, or of some hereditary tendency to disease, that is, in consequence of the vices or follies of their ancestors. They who do not inherit or acquire disease, and who therefore can attain the natural limit of their existence, are a comparatively small number; yet it is this small number only that we have to consider when we ask ourselves—What is the extent of longevity which a healthy individual may hope to attain? And how may he be best enabled to enjoy life, even until its close?

Longevity simply implies length of life, the greatest extent of time to which an individual should live, if no accident supervene to cut short his career, or the occurrence of any disease induce premature decay and death. This must necessarily be a variable period; races, nations, families, individuals, differ as much from each other in longevity as in feature or character. Yet for each the same question will arise—How long may a healthy individual hope to live? Does the extent of the time depend in any degree upon himself, or the circumstances in which he is placed?—I believe that the answer should be in the affirmative, and will endeavour to show this; but there are others, whose opinions demand great respect, who take a widely different view of the subject; who believe "that a certain stock of vital power is imparted to the embryo at its first formation, as a provision for carrying it through its destined course of existence. In every act of the system a portion of this power is expended, and the greater the expenditure the less must there be remaining, till at length, the whole being consumed, all movements cease, like those of a watch which has run down, and of which the main spring has ceased to act." (*Cyclopædia of Medicine*, art. "Age.")

It seems to me impossible to entertain so mechanical an idea of the vital power. If it were true, the duration of each life would depend mainly on the greater or less degree of energy and activity in the individual, the slothful being who merely lived to eat and drink, sleep and digest, who avoided all active exertion of body or mind, would surely wear out but slowly the stock of vital power, and attain to an advanced age; whilst he who for his own good and pleasure, and the advantage and happiness of those around him, availed himself continuously of his great capabilities, actively employing the powers of body and mind, and yet duly recruiting them by food and rest, would much more quickly exhaust the quantum of vital power originally given, and sink into an early grave; the watch having run down sooner, because it was going quicker. But is this the case? Do slothfulness of body and inactivity of mind conduce to longevity? or is not the active employment of all the powers with which humanity is endowed, needful to the preservation of health?[1] If the infant were indeed endowed with a definite quantum of vital power, which it required a certain number of years to wear out, such vital power would be greatest when most accumulated; consequently greatest in the state of infancy, and the vital power of the infant, that is to say, the power of resisting hurtful or noxious agencies, as cold, miasmata, poisonous substances, or impure atmospheres, would be greater in the child than in the man. But is this so? It is somewhat difficult to understand how the body could advance from infancy, increasing daily in development, size, and strength, although losing daily a portion of vital energy. In order to carry out the hypothesis, we must imagine either that, as with each day of life a portion of vital power is used up, the remaining stock acts with less force; and if so, man is strongest the first day of his existence, and becomes gradually weaker and weaker until its close; or we must suppose this vital power to be enabled, by some unknown arrangement of the machinery, to act, as in the watch, with equal force at all times; and, if so, the vital power would be equal at all periods of life, from infancy to age. But is this so? But the vital power, or at least its activity (whatever it may be), depends as much on the processes of the animal economy, as they on it. It would become feeble without activity; it would sink without nutrition, and its intensity depends then nearly as much on the conduct of the individual, as the due performances of the processes of the economy depend on it. Let us dismiss then the idea of a certain endowment of vitality, and rather believe that the duration of human life is altogether unfixed and uncertain, but dependent on the integrity of the organs of the body and the due and regular performance of their functions.

---

[1] Dr. Rush observes that he never knew an idler long-lived.

But what is the natural period of the duration of human life, that period to which a healthy individual might hope to attain? There is no point on which writers more widely differ. Buffon regards 90 to 100 as the natural age of man. Hufeland, after carefully examining the question, says, " Experience incontestibly tells us that a man may attain to the age of 150 or 160 years ;" and again, " We may therefore, with the greatest probability, assert that the organisation and vital powers of man are able to support a duration and activity of 200 years." (*Kunst das Leben zu verlängern*, cap. VI.) " One may lay it down as a rule," he says, (and in this he follows the opinion of Buffon,) "that an animal lives eight times as long as it grows. Now man, in a natural state, when the period of maturity is not hastened by art, requires full twenty-five years to acquire his complete growth and conformation, and this proportion also will give him an absolute age of 200 years," (*loc. cit.*) On the other hand there are many who look upon such a mode of reasoning as absurd, and such opinions as wholly worthless. An able writer in the '*Cyclopædia of Medicine*,' vol. iv, p. 63, says " An individual could scarcely be suspected to be in possession of common sense or information, who should hope by any mode of diet or advantage of constitution to exceed the age of 100." He regards all such instances of longevity as decided exceptions to the general rule of maturity, in fact as abnormal; yet they are too numerous to be altogether so considered. Haller long since stated that more than 1100 persons had been known to attain to various ages between 100 and 169. In order to ascertain, then, how long a healthy man may hope to live, let us enquire how long men have been known to live in all times, and deduce from such facts a reasonable probability.

I will enumerate (from Hufeland) a few instances amongst the ancients, as the tables hereafter given show, commence only in comparatively modern times. "Amongst the ancient Jews Abraham lived to 175 years; Jonas to 180; Jacob to 147; Ishmael, a warrior, to 137; Sarah to 127; and Joseph to 100. Moses, who speaks of the ordinary age of man as three score and ten, lived to 120; and Joshua to 110; Elisha exceeded 100. Amongst the Greeks, Epimenides of Crete is said to have lived to 157 years; Georgius, of Limiton, to 108; Isocrates to 98; Zenro, the founder of the Stoics, to nearly 100. Amongst the Romans, M. Valer. Corvinus exceeded 100; as did also Oribilius; Tautia, the wife of Cinna, lived to 103; Luceja, an actress, performed a whole century, and appeared in public at the age of 112; Galeria Copiola, an actress and dancer, first appeared on the theatre at the age of 90; she afterwards performed as a compliment to Pompey the Great, and again, to show her respect for Augustus Cæsar.

Pliny states, from the record of a census taken during the reign of Vespasian, a source perfectly sure and worthy of credit, that there were living in the year 76, in Italy, in the district between the Appenines and the Po, 124 persons who had attained to the age of 100 years and upwards, viz.: 54 of 100; 57 of 110; 2 of 125; 4 of 130; 4 of 135-7; 3 of 140. Besides these there were in Parma 3 persons of 120, and 2 of 130; in Placentia 1 of 130; in Favalia 1 of 132; in Villigarum, a small town near Placentia, there then lived ten persons, 6 of whom had attained the age of 110; and 4 of 120." (*Loc. cit.*) — As to more modern times, the tables appended will show above 7000 instances of persons who lived to ages between 100 and 185 years; and the more that these and other similar collections of examples are examined into, the more will it be found difficult to say to what extent human life may endure. It is unquestionably true that many of these instances can only be regarded as exceptions to the general law of mortality, yet they distinctly show that life may extend to a very much longer period than is generally the case; and that if 70 years be at present the usual term of life, and 80 be regarded as an instance of very old age, yet there is good reason to believe that if the attention of mankind were directed to the subject, the duration of human existence might be greatly prolonged; and I do not think it too much to assert that well made and healthy individuals, the offspring of healthy parents, who have attained maturity in a state of health, and live in such a manner as to avoid disease, ought to regard a high degree of longevity as the ordinary rule of mortality, not as a favorable exception to it.[1]

---

[1] The Carlisle tables give 9 lives in 10,000 to attain 100; but only 4727 of those attained to 40 years. It is usually considered that females live longer than males, and the government annuity tables and those of several insurance companies are based on this supposition; but although this may be true up to the age of 70 or 80 years, yet, I believe, that more men than women reach a very advanced age. Mr. Easton's list of 2170 lives exceeding 100, contains only 853 females.

# CHAPTER II.

## ON THE CAUSES OF LONGEVITY.

WHAT is the cause of longevity? It cannot be climate; for, although it is generally believed that cold countries are more favorable to length of life than warm ones, and although, undoubtedly, some climates may be more healthful than others, yet in no climate or country do the majority of the inhabitants attain to a very advanced age; and a glance at the tables will show that every part of the world has contributed to their formation.[1]

---

[1] Dr. Bisset Hawkins gives the following as the relative mortality of various countries annually:—

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| England | 1 in 60 | France | 1 — 40 |
| Pays de Vaud | 1 — 49 | Naples | 1 in 35 |
| Sweden | 1 — 48 | Wirtemberg | 1 — 33 |
| Holland | 1 — 48 | Prussia | 1 — 33 |
| Lombardy | 1 — 28 | | |

and he rightly refers the wide difference between countries, rather to the customs and food of the inhabitants, and the advance of civilization, than to climate. This is evident from the fact, that whilst in England, in 1780 the annual mortality was 1 in 40, in 1801 it had decreased to 1 in 47; so in France, in 1781 the mortality was 1 in 29, in 1802 it was 1 in 30. In 1817, there was a great scarcity of food in Lombardy, and the deaths averaged 1 in 14. Large towns, too, differ widely from

Class of life seems as little to be the cause of advanced age. Most of the instances of very long life are to be found amongst the labourer, the pauper, and itinerant beggar; yet the lists contain the names of many noble lords and ladies, and of all conditions between the two. Much stress has been laid upon a country life and the free country air; but, I think, more than is just. It is true that most of the instances of great longevity are derived from the country, yet many persons attain a very advanced age in towns. We should rather regard the habits and occupations of the individuals than their place of residence; and it is manifest that, generally speaking, they will be simple and more healthful in the country than in cities. The tables contain very many instances of longevity among paupers dying in poor-houses in London.

Rejecting then climate, social position, and place of

---

each other in their relative rate of mortality. I take the following from the same writer, as an approximation to the truth. There dies annually in

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| London | 1 in 40 | Naples | 1 in 28 |
| Berlin | 1 — 34 | Rome | 1 — 25 |
| Paris | 1 — 32 | Amsterdam | 1 — 24 |
| Madrid | 1 — 29 | Vienna | 1 — 22½ |

Whilst these statements show that human life endures longest, where men are most civilised and best clothed, fed, and governed, they also encourage the belief, that a high degree of healthful longevity may be attained by many individuals, and may also be greatly promoted by wise government.

esidence, we must seek for the causes of longevity in what concerns the individual, in his original stamina, in the healthfulness of the parents from whom he sprung, in his habits, avocations, and mode of life; in his immunity from the attacks of diseases, in equanimity of temper, and freedom from great and frequent excitement.

If we desire that a tree or a flower should attain great maturity and beauty, we should be careful that the seed be well chosen, or the cutting from a most healthy source; or if, in domestic animals, we sought to produce specimens of beauty, strength, and usefulness, we should be careful to breed from well-chosen specimens of each species; in the progress of growth we should supply everything which would yield nutrition, and promote healthful development; carefully guard against all hurtful agencies, and, at the period of maturity, do all things which would tend to maintain that maturity, and to prevent the accession of decay. If we did all this well, our conduct being guided by correct judgment and enlarged experience, we should doubtless be rewarded by producing specimens of animal and vegetable life, far surpassing in beauty, strength, and utility, those ordinarily met with.

The exhibitions at botanical and horticultural gardens, at cattle and flower-shows, at races, fairs, and market-places, eminently demonstrate the improvements which may be made in the productions of nature by science and skill. If the same care were taken in the producing, sustaining, and perfecting human beings, I do not doubt that the human race would be equally improved, that the duration of life would be greatly increased. Disease would be less frequent, and disarmed of half its terrors. Mankind would become more healthful and vigorous, and the attainment of 100 years of age would cease to be a favorable exception to the usual length of life, and become perhaps the usual period of mortality. Animals well born and well bred very often pass through life without the occurrence of disease, even although in the unnatural condition of domesticity; and men are sometimes met with who have been equally free from derangements. This should almost always be the case; and if we cannot arrive at such complete immunity from ill, let us at least examine how we may best approach it.

By an examination of the tables of longevity, it will be readily seen that a vast number of those who attained a very old age passed through life remarkably free from disease; many never were ill, never took medicine, retained the powers of body and mind in a state of comparative vigour until the very latest period, and seemed to sink suddenly into the arms of death without passing through any period of decay and decrepitude. This was remarkably the case with a gentleman who is not included in the tables, as he did not reach 100, but died in his 99th year. I knew him well for many years; he was a hale, handsome old man, not looking his age, remarkably healthy, active, and intelligent. He was accustomed to rise early, and walk in the garden before breakfast. One morning about seven o'clock he rang for his servant, said he felt chilly, and wanted to take a cup of tea before rising. Within an hour from that time he was dead. His eldest son, now living, 78 years old, is remarkable for his personal strength. His teeth are perfect, his luxuriant hair retains its original colour, his intellectual powers are vigorous, he is of active habits, walks much, eats freely, but never takes wine, and has altogether the appearance of a well-looking man about 60. His eldest daughter, now 77 years old, retains much of the figure, activity, and appearance of youth, and would scarcely be thought more than 55 years old.[1]

---

[1] See also Tables:—TABLE I.—Nos. 101, 122, 145, 158, 204, 228, 324, 425, 471, 528, 536, 575, 637, 650, 683, 687, 770, 778, 815, 823, 836, 843, 858, 870, 872, 908, 917, 921, 935, 936—945, 968—981, 987, 992, 1006, 1010, 1019, 1023, 1026, 1028, 1038, 1051, 1062, 1063, 1074, 1077, 1098, 1326, 1328, 1330, 1331, 1348, 1352, 1363,

Thus, in the endeavour to attain longevity, we are studying also to pass through the period of age with a certain degree of immunity from suffering and disease, and to diminish or annihilate the stage of decrepitude and helplessness. We not only desire to learn to live long, but how to enjoy life up to its very close.

*Original Constitution and Hereditary Tendencies.*—Unless the physical development of the infant be good, it would be absurd to anticipate a vigorous manhood, or a healthful old age. In this respect, unquestionably, "the child is father to the man;" but there are many gradations from a perfect physical development to that state of imperfection which would render the attainment of an advanced age impossible. Referring again to our Tables, it will be seen that a tendency to longevity, or, I ought rather to say, a capability of

---

1382, 1396, 1397, 1398, 1399, 1403, 1404, 1405, 1406, 1409, 1410, 1415, 1422, 1423, 1425, 1426, 1445, 1450, 1460, 1472, 1474, 1483, 1484, 1485, 1488, 1505, 1506, 1510, 1511.

Table II.—Nos. 30, 31, 40, 46, 74, 75, 76, 90, 142, 208, 214, 217, 229, 232, 234, 237, 238, 243, 246, 249, 255, 257, 263, 272, 286, 288, 291, 292, 296, 297, 301, 302, 303, 310, 311, 315, 319, 339, 344, 347, 348, 349.

Table III.—Nos. 11, 39, 50, 55, 57, 59, 61, 62, 73, 88, 89.
„ IV.—Nos. 2, 4, 5, 10, 12, 14, 22, 25, 26.
„ V.—Nos. 5, 6, 9.
„ VI.—No. 9.

attaining old age, is clearly hereditary.[1] Thus, it is related of Thomas Field, a labourer of Bexford, Herts, who died aged 102, that his father was aged 104 years, his brother was 95, his uncle 93, and that scarcely any of his family died under 90. P. Marion, a Dutch fisherman, died at the age of 109; his father lived to 107, and his grandfather to 116. The celebrated Thomas Parr lived to 152 years; his son to 113; his grandson to 109; and his great grandson to 124. Two other grandsons, by his daughters, lived 127 years each; and the tables will show many other instances, proving that longevity is in some families hereditary.

If the importance of breeding animals from a healthy stock be granted, it is surprising to observe how daily in the world all regard to this first requirement for insuring health, happiness, and longevity is neglected. How dreadful it is to observe that in the selection of wives and husbands, this, which should be the *first*, is but too often the *last* consideration;—that wealth, station, beauty, accomplishments, are each in turn sought for and appreciated, without inquiring whether the seeds of gout, consumption, madness, &c., be also a part of the dowry of the bride, or of the possessions of the bridegroom. Surely one would suppose, that whilst there is so much and so laudable an anxiety to transmit to offspring honorable titles and distinctions, and accumulated possessions, it would be also a prominent desire to endow them with such a physical and mental development, as would enable them to appreciate duly their worldly blessings, and to enjoy them for a length of time; but alas! this is not so. As truly as "that charity covereth a multitude of sins," so surely do personal beauty, great talents and accomplishments, a coronet, or a large estate, not only cover too many personal and mental defects existing, but completely prevent all anticipations of the evils which may come after.

---

[1] Ruysch observes, that he never saw a person of 80 years old whose ancestors had not also been long lived.

See also the Tables of Longevity:—Table I.—Nos. 21, 104, 194, 284, 617, 623, 853, 869, 1107, 1231, 1343, 1352, 1357, 1429, 1498.

Table II.—Nos. 46, 245, 260, 300, 321.
„ III.—Nos. 8, 18, 24, 27, 48, 57, 73.
„ IV.—Nos. 13, 14.
„ VI.—Nos. 5, 9.

Few that have attained longevity have passed a life of celibacy; indeed, many of those whose lives are quoted, have been married often; and it is curious that in many instances the man and wife have died within a very short time of each other: thus showing, that whilst in all probability the mode of life adopted was conducive to health, the pleasures of domesticity and companionship were not less so.[1]

---

[1] Hufeland lays great stress on the wise employment of the generative powers. "I am acquainted with no instance," he says, "of eunuchs having attained to a remarkably great age. They always continue to be only half men. All those who attain to the highest degree of longevity were abundant in the generative power, and it remained faithful to them to the last period of their existence. They married often in their 100th year, or even later." (*Loc. cit.*, vol. i, chap. 8.)

See also Tables:—TABLE I.—Nos. 31, 73, 235, 457, 478, 503, 544, 575, 608, 677, 717, 1003, 1129, 1175, 1347, 1467, 1489, 1500.

TABLE II.—Nos. 4, 18, 22, 34, 75, 140, 226, 243, 315.
„ III.—Nos. 62—92.
„ IV.—Nos. 11, 22.
„ VI.—Nos. 5, 6.

# CHAPTER III.

## ON THE MODE OF ATTAINING OLD AGE.

HAVING thus endeavoured to show the extent to which human life may be capable of enduring, and having examined into the natural causes of longevity, it remains now to inquire how far the conduct of the individual may tend to procure it.

Presuming, then, the essentials of a sound constitution derived from healthful parents to exist, and presuming that the individual shall have attained the age of maturity free from disease, or uninjured by any attacks of disease which may have occurred, how shall he so conduct himself as to lengthen out that condition of life we call Maturity? to change it gradually into age, and be gathered at length by the hands of death, as a fruit still perfectly ripe, not slowly shrinking, shrivelling, and decaying, until it drop.

A healthy individual at the age of maturity may best discover how to prolong that condition by considering how it has been attained, and by comparing the condition to which he has arrived with the starting period of his existence. "Gray hairs peruse thy days, and let thy past read lectures to thy last."

He has attained a vigorous maturity by the regular exercise of all his mental and corporeal powers, by the due performance of all the functions of the frame, so as to stimulate, sustain, and invigorate each other: by avoiding the undue exertion of any one above the rest, which could only lead to the weakening of the one so employed, or to the sustaining it unnaturally by the sacrifice of some other. In the human microcosm each part, each function, although perfect in itself, is never self-reliant, but is sustained by the rest, and in like manner aids in supporting and invigorating the whole, whilst all thus act consentaneously; but should any one part be injured, or its functions inefficiently performed, the injury and failure of others is the natural result of their mutual dependence.

"Thus if each system in gradation roll,
Alike essential to the amazing whole;
The least confusion but in one, not all
That system only, but the whole must fall."

I do not mean by this to advocate any fixed monotonous regularity of conduct (particularly in early age), which would rather weaken than strengthen the general system, by making the individual a creature of habit, accustomed to a certain limit of activity only, and incapable of anything beyond, and likely to sink at once, on any call that might be made for extra exertion.

The longest livers—soldiers, paupers, labourers, &c., have mostly been those who were often exposed to many and varied changes, and who were constantly called on to make considerable exertions; for such exertions rather sustain than exhaust, and invigorate the general system by calling forth the variety of its powers and resources; but if any attempt be made to increase indefinitely the natural powers, whether of body or mind, a general decay or destruction of both will be the consequence. When, for example, it be attempted to attain excessive muscular power by constant practice and exertion, by the taking undue quantities of solid or nutrient food, or by any of those means familiar to trainers for the prize-ring, an undue balance between the functions of nutrition and absorption results, the quantity of blood is increased, the circulation stimulated; and, in a word, a plethoric condition induced, which may tend to the development of any hereditary disease, or the formation of some new evil. If the powers of the mind be overtaxed, if the brain be worked too long, similar effects will result,—too much blood will flow to that organ, the due balance between the nutritious and regenerative processes will be broken, disease of the brain and of the whole nervous system will result.

It must always be borne in mind, that there is a fixed limit to the healthy physical development of the body, and that this limit is fully attained at the period of complete maturity; that all that can be gained above this is an abnormal increase of some one or more organs, or a general deposition of fatty matters impeding the action of the limbs, obstructing the free circulation of the fluids, the easy play of the lungs, and generally diminishing the activity and strength of the individual. From infancy up to manhood is a period of the accession of parts. The frame has daily to be increased in size and completed in structure. The processes of organic life have two distinct duties to perform: 1st, to replace such portions of the frame as by the actions of life are worn out, and by the absorbent vessels are removed and cast out from the body; and 2dly, to deposit everywhere such additional matter as shall go to complete the structure and growth of each part. After the individual has attained complete maturity, the first only of these two processes is required. It is then only the duty of the nutrient functions to sustain the frame in perfect integrity, by replacing as much daily as is used up by the wear and tear of physical and mental exertion. If too much be deposited, a state of plethora, general or local, is the inevitable consequence; if too little be supplied, a debilitated condition, general or local, a species of marasmus, is as certainly induced. Now it must be the first object with every one who desires to continue the condition of healthful maturity unchanged, to bear this constantly in mind, and so to regulate the actions which wear out the vital structures and the means by which they are nourished and reproduced as to sustain that balance which constitutes vigorous health. Let us apply this generally to diet, exercise, amusements, and conduct of life.

*Diet.*—Full-grown individuals require less diet than they did during the period of growth, for it is manifest that less is needful to replace the daily waste only, than was required to supply that and also *to complete the unfinished structures;* yet we generally find that indulgence in food is one of the most prevailing errors of advanced life; highly-seasoned stimulating dishes, generous wines, and a longer indulgence in the pleasures of the table, are often regarded as rewards which have been earned by a life of labour, and which may be rightfully enjoyed: hence the body habitually receives more food than is needful for its support, and the consequence is either the necessity of stimulating the deferent organs to carry off the surplus by continually inducing a state of diarrhœa and diuresis, or a state of obesity occurs, which is too often the first sign of decay and the warning of the approach of others. Not only is too much food often habitually taken by persons advanced in life, but the stomach is too frequently supplied. That the process of digestion be performed healthily and vigorously, it is needful that the stomach should not only be void of food when taken, but should have been void so long as to have fully recruited itself from its previous labours;—hence there can be no more fit time for a full and solid meal than an early hour in the morning, when the whole system, being reinvigorated by rest, is peculiarly fitted to perform all its various duties. With most persons, too, the bowels are unloaded early in the day, the contents of the bladder expelled, and probably during the night perspiration has more or less occurred, the effete matters left from the previous day's nourishment have thus been cast off, and the body is in a fit state to receive a fresh supply.

A solid, nutritious, and somewhat full meal, taken at an early period of the day, is I believe one of the best means of sustaining the body in good health. Some observations will be hereafter made on the varieties of foods and drinks; but in truth the quantity taken, and the time when it is taken, is much more important than any fine-drawn distinction as to kind of food or mode of cooking. Queen Elizabeth and her ladies breakfasted on meat, bread, and strong ale. Our modern ladies take tea and coffee, and thin slices of toast or bread. The Esquimaux or Cossacks drink train-oil and ardent spirits. The inhabitants of France and Germany eat much more largely than we do of vegetable diet, and drink at all times of the day their acid wines. In Devonshire and Herefordshire an acid cyder is the common beverage, and in the Highlands of Scotland oatmeal porridge is in a great measure the food, and whiskey the drink, of the inhabitants. The Irish peasant lives chiefly on potatoes, and the Hindoo on rice. Yet all this variety and much more is digested, yields nutriment, and promotes growth; affording undeniable evidence that man is really omnivorous, that he can be supported by great varieties of food. It remains, however, to select those kinds which may be best suited to particular individuals, and to the circumstances in which they may be placed.

The body, then, being thus prepared by a full nutritious meal, the individual may proceed to his daily occupations of body or mind, well sustained in his exertions by what he has taken until the close of the day; when his labours being ended, and when the morning food having been long digested, and the stomach some time void, he may again take a full supply. I do not mean to object to some *slight* sustenance once about the middle of the day, when the stomach may be supposed to be empty, and especially in persons in whom habit has induced a want of food at that period; but such supply should be but very slight, and of the lightest kind. Heavy or plentiful meals should not be taken during the hours of labour or business, but be left until that period when the tranquillity of body and mind, rest and quiet, may promote a complete digestion. It may be objected that I recommend a full meal in the morning before proceeding to the labours of the day, but at that period the body has been so long without nourishment, that some is absolutely required, and the empty state of the digestive organs puts them in the most favorable condition for action. Again, it is neither usual nor wise to proceed to the labours of the day *immediately* after breakfast if it can be avoided, an interval of time and some gentle exercise would well promote digestion. In the middle of the day the case is very different; the office or the workshop is hastily quitted for the nearest place of refreshment, this is rapidly swallowed, and the place of labour is returned to as quickly as possible.

The digestive organs are not in the same condition they were early in the morning, and are not equal to the duty of digesting a heavy meal, at the same time that a great call is being made on the vital powers to sustain the laborious occupations of the body or mind, or perhaps of both.

It will be seen that I thus advocate relying chiefly on two meals daily, allowing, however, a slight refreshment or luncheon in the middle of the day, about which time there should be a pause from the labours of body or mind, and the whole system should be allowed a short portion of time to recruit its energies. Continuous labour for a long period, of whatever kind, can never be so productive as the same quantum of exertion would have been, if one or more clear intervals of rest had been allowed. The facile and complete digestion of food requires rest of body and tranquillity of mind, and cannot be so well or so quickly effected during the strain of physical labour or the turmoil of mental exertion. A mid-day dinner is a great error, the food is often hastily swallowed but half masticated, and difficultly and badly digested.

In selecting the kind of food most proper after the meridian of life, the great principle must be borne in mind that the object of nutrition is to sustain the body as it is, not to increase its bulk or power. It being clear that nature intended man for an omnivorous animal, she has distinctly taught him that variety of food, a mixed diet, is suitable to his constitution, and that the restraining man to one kind of food is not only contrary to her dictates, but unsuited to his nature, and not fitted to promote health, strength, and length of days. Our foods are taken from the animal and vegetable kingdoms; both kinds are agreeable to the taste, and, by sound digestive organs, nutritious matter is plentifully extracted from each. The question then naturally arises, which is the better fitted for the food of man, and if they should be conjoined, which should predominate? I believe an easy reply to this question may be found by looking round the animal kingdom on those creatures who are sustained exclusively by the one or the other kind of food. The first thing that attracts observation generally is that those animals which feed exclusively on vegetables attain to great size, become often very fat, converting, by very elaborate processes of digestion, the vegetable matters they consume into vast masses of flesh, which flesh is intended to serve for nutrition to carnivorous animals, or to man. They feed very often, or indeed are perhaps in a state of nature almost continually feeding. Carnivora, on the contrary, make full meals at long intervals only, consume a much less quantity of food, and remain after feeding as much as possible at rest; they are usually much smaller in size than herbivorous animals, but much stronger for their size, having powerful muscles, but very little fatty matter; they can endure hunger and fatigue very much longer than the herbivora on which they feed; and it might not be very extravagant to regard the herbivorous animal as an intermediate being, in which the vegetable productions of the earth are so charged and prepared as to be fitted to nourish carnivora and man.

In the infant, the organs of digestion being imperfect, the food is previously prepared in the system of the parent. In early age increase of size being very desirable, a large portion of vegetable diet may be required, and a frequent supply may be allowed. When complete growth has been attained, the supply of animal food should predominate over the vegetable, in order that the body may be sustained in strength, without being increased in bulk; and again, in advanced age, when the body is becoming attenuated, the supply of vegetable diet may be increased, provided the digestive organs retain sufficient power duly to digest it: this will often depend on the condition of the teeth, for vegetable diet requires to be more minutely divided and ground down, to prepare it for the action of the stomach, than is necessary when animal food is taken. In judging of the quantity of food to be taken, a due regard should always be had to the habits and employment of the individual. The more labour there is to be performed, the more food is undoubtedly required, and although the general law should always be borne in mind that it is better to rest after full meals, yet when the labour is long and continuous, small portions of food should be taken at intervals, to sustain the vital powers in the exertion they are called on to perform; leaving it, however, to a much fuller meal, at the close of the day, to recruit the waste which has occurred. Again, we may take a wholesome lesson from our habitual conduct to the animal kingdom, of whose welfare we are often much more chary than of our own. A traveller having a long day's journey to perform will give his horse a full mixed feed before starting, and small quantities of oats only at various resting points on the road; but when the useful beast is stalled up for the night, another full mixed feed will be allowed, and then, too, a rackful of hay, a more cumbrous but less nutritious food than oats, will be given. In the same way, if a man should apportion the quantity of his food to the labour, whether mental or bodily, he has to perform, his most full and mixed meals should be in the morning and after all work is done; between these two so much only of nourishment should be taken as may be necessary to sustain the vital powers in the exertions demanded of them, and these intermediate portions should be as few and as small in bulk as possible, animal rather than vegetable diet.

Much of what has been said of solid food will apply equally to fluids, that is, it would be unwise to take any considerable quantity of drink in the middle of the day during the hours of active employment. Fluids taken in undue quantity fill the vessels, oppress the stomach, over-stimulate the kidneys, and promote obesity. If they be vegetable infusions or decoctions, as tea, coffee, cocoa, &c., they of course partake of the qualities of their bases. If they be fermented or distilled liquors, from the poorest ale or wine to the strongest spirits, they are stimulants, and, as such, are more or less useful or hurtful according to circumstances.

Water and milk are simply nutritious fluids, and must be always useful, if not taken in such quantities as to be inconvenient from their bulk. It is impossible to lay down any general rules for the use of these drinks; the idiosyncrasy of each individual must be the chief guide, and his habits must be duly considered. As to the vegetable infusions usually taken as breakfast drinks, tea and coffee are both slight nervous stimulants. Cocoa and chocolate are oleaginous and nutritious. It is manifest, then, that the two latter, if well prepared, must be unexceptionable; yet they have none of the agreeable pungency and stimulant effects of the former two; and I confess that if these qualities be willingly dispensed with, and a drink be desired merely to slake the thirst, and supply some nutriment in a fluid form, I think that milk, or milk and water, would be really preferable to any other. It is true that persons of delicate nervous temperaments are often painfully excited by strong tea, especially green tea, and that it frequently, when taken at night, prevents sleep. Coffee has the same anti-soporific power; it differs from tea, exciting the nervous system less, but the arterial more. The pulse is often quickened, and the skin made hot by strong coffee; yet both these beverages have their charms; they are to most persons particularly agreeable to the palate, producing a mild pleasurable degree of excitement, and are thought, if taken only in small quantities, to promote digestion. On the whole, I believe that the evils of tea and coffee have generally been much exaggerated; they may be hurtful to dyspeptics, but there can be no objection to their moderate use by persons in good health; and we are not now considering any other.

Nearly the same may be said of the more mild stimulating drinks, as the various kinds of beer or ale, the various kinds of wine. All these are diluted alcoholic liquors, the produce of the fermentation of vegetable matter or fruits, consequently all are stimulant, and if taken in large quantities, all are intoxicating. It is therefore certain that a robust man in health should never take any of them to excess. Not a word can be said, seriously, in defence of intoxication, much less in recommendation of it; but it may fairly be asked, should they ever be taken at all? Does man in a healthy state ever require stimulants?—perhaps not. Perhaps pure water would at all times be man's best beverage when in perfect health; yet small quantities of these mild stimulants may be taken with impunity, and often with advantage, especially when labour, or study, or anxiety, has exhausted for a time the vital energies, and depressed the force of the circulation. We are not living in a state of nature, and it is absurd to argue all things as though we could be guided alone by the dictates of nature. Men at the close of a day's labour, whether bodily or mental, are often depressed in spirits, feel their nervous energy exhausted, and require some stimulant to excite them to take the requisite supply of wholesome nutriment, and perhaps to enable the digestive organs (partaking as they must do of the general depression) to convert that nutriment to a good and useful purpose. I cannot then but approve of the taking a moderate quantity of sound malt liquor, or of pure wine with the latter meal of the day, in order to stimulate the digestive organs to that due performance of their duties, which the rest from labour, about to be enjoyed at that time, fairly allows. In all these drinks, the products of fermentation, the alcohol engendered is mixed up with saccharine and vegetable matters, which, besides that they are more or less nutritious, take off from the strength of the spirit and modify its effects. With regard to spirituous liquors, properly so called, that is to say, such as have been extracted by distillation from these fermented juices, they are devoid of all nutritious qualities, are purely and strongly stimulant, burning and sharp to the taste, highly exciting to the arterial and nervous system, and injurious to the mucous membranes of the throat and stomach. *They can never be required by persons in good health, and should never be taken but as medicines, when an abnormal condition of the health may demand stimulation.*

Let not then a healthy individual in middle life follow any definite rule of diet, but be guided in his judgment by the principles explained; let him apportion the quantity of his food and the frequency of the supply, to the nature of his daily occupations, the variety of labours he may be called upon to perform, and to those peculiarities of constitution which vary with each individual, at all times remembering, that he does not "live to eat," but that he "eats to live," and that the frequent indulgence of his appetite and palate, beyond what is needful for duly recruiting and sustaining the body, will assuredly lay the foundation of disease, and hasten the approach of death.

The next important point of our subject is Exercise, and by this, I wish to be understood, not merely locomotion but such rational employment of the physical and mental powers, as shall constantly keep all their relative organs in a state of healthful capability of action. The active employment of the mind is certainly, if not essential, highly conducive to the preservation of health. Every one, whether urged on by the stimulus of necessity or not, should have some primary pursuit, some object which he may strive to attain and the pursuit of which will not only give him pleasure, but keep the faculties and energies of the mind in a vigorous condition; but such pursuit—be it business, literature, politics, or any other—must not be allowed so to engross the whole man as to prevent relaxation and physical exertion. The pursuits of literature, politics, or commerce are often of so exciting a kind, that in place of the powers of the mind being exercised, they are too often overtaxed and fatigued. Honour, power, or praise acquired, stimulates to increased exertion; the ardent student, the ambitious politician, the eager merchant, forgetting all but the one object before them, labour and labour on; having recourse to artificial stimuli to recruit the wearied powers, taking no amusement, neglecting to take bodily exercise in the open air, until gradually, dyspepsia, sleeplessness, and other ailments supervene, the mind becomes less vigorous, the memory less retentive, the perception less acute, the judgment less accurate, and a gradually increasing imbecility of mind and weakness of body compel the abandonment of those pursuits, which, if they had been more wisely followed, might have led to fortune, fame, and honorable distinction. It is especially in the meridian of life, when the mental powers are perhaps most fully developed and demand to be most actively employed when the mind is really capable of so much, that there seems no limit to its capabilities; it is then this fatal error of over-taxation, of too continuous labour, is most common. But let the man of superior genius, learning, or talent, pause well ere he thus wear out the great gifts with which Providence has endowed him; let him remember that his duty to all mankind, no less than to himself, calls on him to preserve his great powers in their integrity for many years, not sacrifice them in a few; and how may they thus be preserved? Simply by not over-taxing them, by systematising their exertion, by allowing the mind periods of relaxation from deep thought and laborious exertion, by alternating pursuits, of a less serious and exciting character, or even by joining in amusing frivolities. The relaxation of the mental powers must be found not in merely resting, in merely quitting for a time the absorbing and fatiguing employment, but in change to some other less severe occupation; for if no new occupation be entered upon, the mind still dwells on the old one, and ponders again and again on what has been done, and what remains to do. This is not rest, or at best, it is like the troubled sleep of a conscience-stricken dreamer, painful and unrefreshing. Let therefore the mental labourer, who would preserve his powers and lengthen his life, limit the periods of his exertion; and between them, by slighter pursuits, by amusements, and the agreeable converse of friends, allow the higher powers of his mind, to recruit themselves for fresh exertion. All these observations are, cæteris paribus, just as applicable to bodily as to mental exertion. When the muscular system is in full vigour, the regular exercise of all its parts is requisite to maintain its power, not the exertion on any one part alone, but of all. Much has been said, and much may still be said, of each particular mode of physical exercise which the fashion may direct, or the inclination of the individual lead him to adopt. Walking, running, athletic games, as cricket, and the like; horse-riding, fencing, rowing, dancing, gymnastic exercise, &c.; all of these are good, and each one may be applicable to peculiarities of health or disease, and as such, must be pursued under the direction of competent judgment. Each one in turn, or a change from one to the other, may certainly be advisable.

There is, however, but one mode of physical exertion which is superior to all the others for a man in health; which should never be dispensed with and which might almost stand alone from all the rest; this is *walking*. Manifestly the most natural mode of exercise, it should never be dispensed with, whatever others may be adopted. It is true that it will not give rise to great bodily strength, that is, it will not cause great development of the muscles of the trunk, and superior extremities; and for this reason, cricket, quoits, or other such games or well arranged gymnastic exercises are especially in early manhood highly useful, for in these games and exercises, all the muscles of the body are alternately brought into play, under the guidance of the mind, which is just sufficiently roused into action to employ, but not exhaust its powers. Fencing, rowing, horse-riding, &c., are certainly excellent exercises, often advisable, and in a state of health never objectionable; but in none of these is there a regular employment of all the locomotive system, and in each of them many important muscles of the body are often left wholly unemployed. It has been said, when speaking of mental exertion, that merely abstaining from labour is not relaxation, that to divert the thoughts into another channel is absolutely needed. With bodily labours, the cessation is positive rest; and although it may be true that an individual might proceed from one bodily exertion to another, as from walking to riding, with much less fatigue than would arise from continuing either for a lengthened time, yet if fatigue has really been induced by whatever physical labour, absolute rest is the best and only relaxation. The most complete relaxation of the animal system, the most perfect means of allowing the restoration of the physical and mental powers after great or continuous exertion is—Sleep. It is, in truth, the rest of the brain, and, hence, of all that is dependent on the brain for action; locomotion, and every variety of bodily exercise and exertion, demands and exhausts the nervous energy, and is, therefore, as much an action of the brain as any operation purely mental. We may not be conscious of each act of volition by which bodily exercise is brought about, but the continued repetitions and changes of such acts setting in motion certain sets of muscles, is essentially a mental labour, and the result is mental languor. When, therefore, we speak of being tired by walking, riding, or rowing, we really mean that the brain is tired of repeatedly or for a long time continuing to transmit to certain sets of muscles the dictates of the will. All labour which we have the power to control is mental, and this is the one great difference between the muscular actions of organic and animal life; the former, as respiration, circulation, assimilation, &c., go on incessantly, they are independent of the brain and never require rest; the latter are occasional, depend wholly on the brain, are under the control of the will, and imperatively demand rest. Sleep, then, is absolutely essential to the animal functions, the organic never require sleep. The most important corollary to draw from all this is that, as bodily labour is really a series of mental operations of an exhausting character, the changing one kind of exertion for the other is not really rest; yet, the passing in any case from severe to slighter exertions may be an agreeable relaxation, when the exhaustion has not been such as to require absolute repose.

*Conduct.* In considering the conduct of a man, with reference to the conservation of his powers, and the prolongation of his life, we must always presume him to be fully master of his own actions, wholly capable of so regulating his conduct as he shall think wisest and best. But this is very rarely the case, and indeed it is well that it is so, for every one should have some great primary pursuit, for honour or advantage, by which his mode of life and actions must be regulated, his energies be called forth, his mind and body actively employed, and one great hygienic rule be followed out; viz., to have always something to think of and something to do. The man of business, who, in place of seeking such a pursuit, should resolve to devote himself wholly to the preservation of his health, would soon sink into a mere hypochondriac; he would pass a miserable life, in guarding against disease, perpetually fearing death, yet never daring to enjoy life; his mind would become exhausted by constant fear and watchfulness, and decay be induced by the excess of those means intended to keep it at bay. But such individual is not really in sound health, he is labouring under a diseased condition of mind, perpetually imagining or anticipating some ill, and really seeming to suffer evils which are not present and may never arrive.

> "The coward dies a thousand deaths,
> The brave live on."

It is, therefore, manifest that the laws of health must be studied generally as a whole, not as strictly applicable to each individual case, but the principles being fully understood and borne in mind, they are to be followed out as closely as circumstances will permit; that is, subject to such variations or adaptations as the constitutional peculiarities of each individual, his pursuits and mode of life may render necessary. There is a whimsical anecdote extant of a circumstance said to have occurred at Berlin, several years since, which may warn against the too literal adaptation of abstract rules. Shortly after the celebrated Hufeland published, about sixty years since, his essay on 'The art of prolonging life,' it excited so much general attention, and such a furor of admiration, that a class arose who professed to take it as the guide of their lives, and to follow out the advice there given implicitly. They were called "Hufelandists," and their proceedings, (I should rather say their follies) were the theme of daily observation. It happened one day, that a gentleman about 35 years of age, a renowned Hufelandist, strong, well-made, generally enjoying excellent health, became ill, and in a very short period died. All Berlin was astonished. How could this be? What could be the cause? Was Hufeland wrong? Was the whole system false and delusive, and should it be cast aside altogether? Whilst these questions were passing from mouth to mouth, a listener, more wise than the rest, replied, with a cynical smile, "Oh, no! this event is no proof against the wisdom of Hufeland, nor against the justness of his precepts; it arose purely from a sad accident. Our good friend B— followed Hufeland really 'ad literam,' and deserved to have lived to the age of Methusalem, but, unfortunately, he possessed an early copy of the book in which there were some errors of the press, 'hinc illæ lachrymæ." He studied to live by slavishly and minutely following, without reflection or judgment, the laws set down in his book; he followed in this way some errors of the press, and died."

The human form at maturity has been not inaptly compared to a house well built and fully furnished.[1] The inhabitant enjoying its convenience and capability, whilst using each room in turn, would be desirous to keep the whole in good repair, watchful for the earliest signs of wear and decay, and careful to avoid the one by repairing the other. Even so the spiritual tenant of this frail mental tenement must make himself well acquainted with its character throughout, learn well its strongest and its weakest points, so that he, too, may repair at once the slightest wear and tear, and avert the accession of decay. It should not be his desire to increase its size, capacity, or strength, the house is complete, the human frame at its maturity, but each individual should carefully seek to apply the general principles of hygienic science to his individual case, considering 1st, what are the causes which in him tend most to injure the frame and exhaust the vital powers; and 2d, how best to sustain and support them. The great causes of exhaustion are bodily and mental labour. The means of support are rest, nutrition, and the due performance of the functions of organic life, and the great point to be studied is the adjusting the one to the other. No

---

[1] Man's body's like a house, his greater bones
Are the main timbers; and the lesser ones
Are smaller splints: his ribs are laths daubed o'er,
Plastered with flesh and blood: his mouth's the door,
His throat's the narrow entry; and his heart
Is the great chamber, full of curious art;
His midriff is a large partition wall,
'Twixt the great chamber and the spacious hall:
His stomach is the kitchen, where the meat
Is often but half sod, for want of heat;
His spleen a vessel, nature does allot
To take the scum, that rises from the pot:

His lungs are like the bellows, that aspire
In every office quickening every fire:
His nose the chimney is, whereby are vented
Such fumes, as with the bellows are augmented:
His bowels are the sink, whose part's to drain
All noisome filth, and keep the kitchen clean:
His eyes are crystal windows, clear and bright;
Let in the object, and let out the sight.
And as the timber is, or great, or small,
Or strong, or weak, 'tis apt to stand or fall.
FRANCIS QUARLES.

exact rules can be given, but general principles should guide the conduct. Long-continued exertion is unwise, and much more exhausting than the same amount of labour divided into different portions, and this is especially true as regards the labour of the mind, which induces greater exhaustion, and demands more frequently small quantities of sustaining nutriment, and more rest or amusement to restore its powers than mere physical exertion. Sleep is the most natural and best restorative after mental exhaustion and muscular fatigue; it is a perfect cessation of action, a complete state of rest, during which the organic system can labour uninterruptedly to restore by nutrition the integrity of the animal powers. Sleep, then, is as essential as food, often more so, for it is well known that digestion is much impeded or altogether arrested by active exertion, and the individual completely tired would much rather sleep than eat, nature clearly pointing out which mode of refreshment is most needed; yet when such a toil-worn individual awakes from his refreshing sleep, the demand for the restorative supply of food is most urgent. As to the length of time which ought to be passed in sleep no fixed rule can be given. It may be remarked that persons of middle age generally sleep more than is necessary or useful, and thus induce corpulency and its attendant evils. Children and young individuals require much sleep to afford full time to the organic system to build up the frame. At mature age the time allowed for sleep should be varied, as the amount or severity of the labours performed during the working hours. Individuals, too, differ from each other in their habits, and in the demand of their constitutions; but from six to eight hours' sleep is, in general, ample for individuals in middle life and performing a fair average amount of labour. It may generally be safely said that, if an individual sleep soundly for a few hours and then naturally awake, he should at once arise, and not try to sleep again with a hope of being further recruited; the second sleep is rarely sound or refreshing, unless the awakening has been the result of some noise or some abnormal state of body or mind. In food and drinks, as in sleep, due attention should be paid to the idiosyncrasies of individuals; general rules can, however, be easily followed. 1. Do not take food, except when the appetite demands it, that is, do not recruit the system but when the system has become exhausted. 2. Let the quantity of restorative nourishment be proportioned to the degree of exhaustion which previous labours have induced. 3. Select such food or foods, drink or drinks, as your own experience and the general usages of society point out as best suited to your habits, and easiest of digestion. 4. Let the food and drinks be varied and mixed, and when in health do not torment yourself by too close an attention to any dietetic rules. 5. Take vegetable infusions, as tea, coffee, and fermented liquors, in moderation; but avoid distilled spirits altogether, except under the guidance of the physician. 6. Avoid active exertion or study, immediately after taking food. The period after a full meal cannot be generally better employed, than by some of those lighter occupations, called amusements, which should fill up a portion of every-day life. "All work and no play makes Jack a dull boy," is an old and most true adage. The whole of a life cannot be well divided between the exhausting processes of labour and study, and the recruiting ones of feeding and sleeping; and the muscles will be rendered more firm, the step more elastic, the reasoning powers more acute, and the spirits be more buoyant, if the bow-string be often slackened, and slight amusements alternate with more serious avocations;—for amusements are still avocations, but of a less exhausting kind, and should especially consist in a change of pursuits.

The sedentary student should walk or ride in the open air. The active labourer should sit still, and divert himself by reading or agreeable conversation. Whatever images or associations are before the mind in the hours of business, should be avoided, and images and associations as different as possible be sought for, so that the faculties which are exhausted should, as much as possible, lie dormant, and those be called into action which had been unemployed; thus the individual in middle age should pass, day after day, in healthful and laborious employments, alternating with relaxation and amusement; sustained by a due supply of nourishing food, and recruited for 6 or 8 hours out of the 24, by the total obliviousness of sleep. 7. Let prudence govern the passions. The action of the passions on the frame, in exciting or depressing its powers, would form a curious subject of investigation; for our present purpose, it is sufficient to remark in general, that whilst some, as fear, are directly depressing, appearing to act at once on the nervous system, others, as anger, revenge, &c., appear to affect more directly the arterial system, and to excite more or less powerfully the whole being. They resolve themselves into occupations of the mind, and may be regarded in that light as exciting in the first instance, and hence inducing greater or less depression, as the excitement has been more or less violent, or long continued. But there is one great master passion, or rather, perhaps, animal instinct, the effects of which deserve to be studied. The desire of sexual congress is as natural to man as to all animals. Nature has thus provided for the continuance of the species. Although not really one of the passions of the mind, it is like all voluntary motion under mental control, and although a strong feeling of desire may involuntarily arise, from various causes of excitement, whether aided by a plethoric state of the system or not, yet it is in the power of a well-ordered mind, to control and regulate this as well as all other voluntary actions of the body. This is most important, because, at all times, the exercise of the sexual organs is exceedingly depressing, and the too frequent repetition of such act must exhaust the vital powers, and induce extreme debility, both mental and bodily. I say the too frequent, for here, as in all cases, it is impossible to lay down any definite rules. The constitution, the natural strength of the individual, and the surrounding circumstances, have, in each case, a varying influence; but this is most clear, that although sexual congress, like the performance of all other natural functions, is healthful when duly called for,—the exciting thereto by any artificial means is in the highest degree to be deprecated. The discharge of the seminal fluid induces at all times languor and temporary debility. In early life, this is transient, and the action of coition may be often repeated under very slight excitement, but by so doing, the most important powers of the system are fearfully jeopardised, the over-worked organs may be worn out, the procreative power be lost, and even premature old age induced.

As man advances in life, the urgent feeling of desire for connection with the other sex, unless viciously maintained by excitement, declines, and sexual congress is less frequently sought for, yet each action has a very depressing and debilitating effect; this is not unfrequently so great, as to endure several hours, or even pass into the next day. As age increases, these effects are more marked, and although many men continue to possess procreative powers until a very late period, there is no passion which so much requires the control of reason as the desire for sexual congress, and perhaps none which is more completely under the control of a well-regulated mind. To indulge in it moderately is to follow out the dictates of nature, and is useful by relieving a plethoric state of the organs of generation, which a vigorous state of health naturally induces in the early and middle period of life. To excite the organs to action when no such plethoric state exists, to stimulate them to uncalled-for exercise too early or too late in life, is to debilitate the whole frame seriously, and to make an injurious exertion of the powers of the constitution. Morality, as well as good sense, strongly inculcate the necessity of controlling the animal desires. Great urgency is often caused by too frequent indulgence, and may be moderated by active bodily exertion, by serious mental labour, or even by the resolute exertion of the will determined to preserve the body from the exhausting effects of so debilitating a function.

Thus, then, by a well-regulated activity of mind and body, health may be preserved, and a mature and vigorous condition be greatly prolonged, yet as years roll on decay will gradually advance, at first almost imperceptible—the sure impress of the hand of time will be gradually marked in every feature and member of the external frame, in every organ of the intelligent mind. It behoves the individual to watch closely the steps by which old age comes on, to study his own constitutional idiosyncrasy with a view to find out the weakest points; and, as a good general would most carefully guard the weakest portal, or that by which the enemy might easiest enter a citadel, so should every man advanced in life avoid exciting those organs which he knows to be weakest, select those foods which experience has taught him his digestive organs can most easily assimilate, follow such pursuits as he has found to be least exhausting, and seek such relaxation as he has found most exhilarating and recruiting. All that has been said as to the promoting of vigorous maturity by active exertion, is applicable to the middle period of life, from 30 to 60 years of age. After this, although the individual may feel himself still able and vigorous, although no marks of decay may be visible, and old age may seem yet afar off, it will be well to remember the certainty of its advent, and to prepare for its approach. The same general principles of conduct which should guide an individual at 40, are equally applicable at 60; but each rule of life must be modified by the change of powers, the altered capabilities of the individual will cause some alteration in conduct, and the wise man must from year to year mark the gradual progress of that decline, which few about him discover, and so conduct himself by suiting his pursuits and habits to change of circumstances, as not only greatly to prolong his life, but to make that life, even unto its latest period, a scene of rational enjoyment. Thus may a man of virtuous and enlightened mind, endowed with a healthful, well-formed frame, pass through many happy useful years, respected and beloved by his fellow men; until, at the close, the worn out body shall sink into nothingness, and the immortal soul shall rejoin its Creator, to give a good account of the performance of its mission here.

# PART III.

## ON THE DECLINE OF LIFE IN DISEASE.

### INTRODUCTION.

I HAVE hitherto spoken of the Decline of Life in Health, and have endeavoured to show how the body may best be sustained under the inevitable effects of time. I have now to take a very different and less agreeable view of the latter years of life,—to regard them under the baneful influence of disease, to mark the way by which the enemy gains footing into the citadel and becomes master of the fortress, sometimes so gradually that it is very difficult to observe his approaches and withstand his efforts; sometimes more boldly by a *coup de main,* if any portal be left thoughtlessly unguarded. I shall, first, shortly consider that perceptible failing in constitutional power and general health, which often marks the accession of old age, and which has been well named, climacteric; secondly, explain the conduct which should be followed at that important period; and, lastly, I shall inquire to what diseases old age is peculiarly liable, and, as each one passes under review, endeavour to point out the means by which its attacks may be averted, or when it does appear, its progress may be arrested, or its evils mitigated.

It is not my intention to describe, fully, the diseases of age, or to point out their medical treatment. All this has been done by abler pens than mine; my object is neither to dispense with the physician nor with medicine. I wish to teach the aged invalid what he may well do for his own safety and comfort to avoid the attacks of disease, and when it does come to mitigate its evils and prevent its baneful consequences, and all this not to supersede but to aid those really curative means which the skill and ability of his physician can alone suggest. Self-medication is at all times a most silly practice; but in age, when the constitutional processes, weakened by time, are least able to resist disease, its attacks can only be properly opposed by a combination of learning, skill, and experience. No man of common sense would attempt to repair a watch, however long he had been accustomed to wear one; the human frame is, in structure, a thousand times more complicated than a watch, and its actions (unlike those of that admirable machine) are not uniform but perpetually varying, yet how many men, wholly ignorant of its structure, and of the sources of its actions attempt to repair it. What must be the result?

# CHAPTER I.

## ON THE CLIMACTERIC PERIOD IN MEN.

Some men glide so insensibly from one stage of life into another, that no line of demarcation can be perceived. It appears as one continuous journey, and nothing seems to point out the different stages; whilst in others the periods of life are more clearly marked and the changes more apparent.[1] The change from childhood to puberty is always shown by distinct phenomena, the youth soon ripens into the young man and gradually proceeds to attain complete maturity; after that condition has endured for some years there are often certain perceptible changes, occurring without any apparent cause. The period of the occurrence of these changes is various, but it is generally between the age of fifty and sixty-five years, that those derangements arise which have been called climacteric. Sir H. Halford says from fifty to seventy-five years of age, but surely changes occurring at the latter period can scarcely be called climacteric, or such as occur in passing from manhood into age. Without the occurrence of any manifest cause the individual becomes weak, is easily fatigued, sleeps badly and restlessly, and rises unrefreshed; the whole frame loses much of its vigour, the face becomes thinner, and the countenance assumes the appearance of anxiety and age. The tongue is furred, the skin hot, the bowels constipated, the urine natural and plentiful, yet the legs become œdematous, the body emaciated, and the pulse slightly quickened. Headache, giddiness, general emaciation, want of appetite and indigestion, often supervene. All this may go on for some time until the latent seeds of some evil spring forth, and organic disease becomes manifest; or, after enduring a short time, all these symptoms may go off or yield readily to medical treatment, leaving the patient hale and hearty, free from disease, but his countenance evidently bearing the marks of change. The whole frame, although apparently still vigorous and capable of exertion, has lost the plump freshness of maturity, and the presence of a healthy green old age is at once manifest. Happy are they in whom such result appears! Full often, even when no latent organic affection breaks forth, the vital powers do not appear capable of sufficient reaction, and after many attempts to re-establish the healthful balance, they gradually give way, the emaciation progresses, œdema increases, the appetite fails, indigestion is constant, a low feverish action continues, and the patients gradually sink into premature decay and death. All this occurs without any evident origin; often some slight cause is named, a trifling fall, a slight excess or over-exertion, such as would at first seem to be wholly inadequate to induce such disorder; but this is not so, in truth, the general disorder was approaching, but unobserved, the limits between health and disease had been nearly attained, and it required but the slightest cause to disturb the balance. Of all causes inducing this condition, those which spring from the mind are the most common and certain in their effects; anxiety, over-exertion, watchfulness, are certainly the most common causes of climacteric disease, and hence this disease is much more common in those whose daily labours are more mental than physical, and more common in men than women. It is amongst the very heavy taxes which are paid by intellectual superiority, and hence, perhaps, it arises that it has not been much noticed until in late years; the best account we have of it is from the pen of Sir H. Halford, who lived and practised amongst those whose energy and activity of mind but too often destroyed their bodily frames, the restless sword destroying its own scabbard. I have often doubted indeed whether this state of general debility, and failure of all the bodily functions without any organic cause, ever does arise, except from exhausting mental labour, or long-continued mental anxiety: it is certainly possible that physical exertion carried to undue excess might induce it, but this, I feel convinced, is very rarely the case, except perhaps from an undue indulgence in venereal pleasures, and, hence, ill-assorted marriages, late in life, often lead to climacteric decay. It is perhaps most frequently in the robust and vigorous that this disorder occurs; men whose corporeal structure seems perfect and fitted to endure for a great length of time, whose mental qualifications are of the highest order, and who do not bear about them any hereditary taint or proneness to disease. To such model men (if I may use such a phrase) all things seem possible, they despise slothfulness and ease, and enjoy the active exertion of their powers and faculties, hence they overtax both; they go on labouring as usual, either without noticing or wholly disregarding the slow and insidious progress of decay. No organ or function has given way, no marked disease has sprung up, as would have occurred with less favoured mortals, their organisation is so perfect and well balanced, that no part, weaker than the rest, yields, but the whole becomes debilitated and deranged. There is no attack of gout or apoplexy, no paralytic seizure, no sudden hæmorrhage, no cancerous development, but all the organs of the frame become weaker, all their functions are more feebly performed, and this admirably formed and highly endowed individual falls into a gradual decay and sinks into a premature grave, the victim of self disregard and of the want of caution in the preservation of those endowments and capabilities, which great as they really were, he rated still more highly.

---

[1] The ancients believed that very important changes took place in the economy at certain periods—the first being the seventh year, and the subsequent epochs commencing at the numbers resulting from the multiplication of five, seven, and nine into each other, as the twenty-fifth, forty-ninth, sixty-third, and eighty-first years. The last two were called grand climacterics, as the life of man was supposed to have reached its allotted term. This doctrine has been traced to Pythagoras, who derived it from the Egyptians. (*Copland's Dictionary*, p. 336.)

Dr. James Johnson, in his work 'The Stream of Life,' &c., divides life into periods of seven years each. I believe such arbitrary divisions completely fanciful; each phasis of life will come on at various periods in various individuals, and endure different lengths of time.

But from whatever cause it may arise, climacteric derangement is greatly to be feared, because it so weakens the conservative powers of the constitution, as to lay it open to all the evils which may be watching to attack it, and especially enables the latent seeds of hereditary diseases to develop themselves. It is the duty, then, of all persons who have attained the climacteric age, carefully to avoid excesses and undue exertions; to watch at all times for the insidious approach of disorder; never to neglect any slight ailments, but, regarding them as the forerunners of more serious derangements, seek to repair the most trifling irregularity of function, and give rest, at once, to any organ of the body which shows signs of debility or fatigue. All this more especially refers to those who are conscious of some hereditary or constitutional tendency to disease. It is at this period of life that it is peculiarly the duty of an individual to examine somewhat into his own condition, and to inquire,—

1st. Have I any hereditary tendency to disease; and,

2d. From disease, irregularity, excess, accident, or any other cause, is there any one organ of my body which I deem weaker than the rest, or any function of the animal economy which appears to me to be more feebly performed than is natural? There are few persons of 50 or 60 years of age, who are not conscious of some difference in the vigour of the various organs and functions of the body, which has either existed from their youth upwards, or which has arisen at some after-period of life. Many are aware that some hereditary tendency to disease must exist in their constitution, although no symptom of such disease or indication of such tendency has ever appeared.

Physicians who are well acquainted with their patients can generally name the weakest point of the Fortress of Life, either from their knowledge of the past life and family history of the individual, or can discover it, even without such aid, by a careful examination, conducted with that object in view. Forewarned is forearmed; and it behoves every one then to institute such self-examination—to find out which are the weakest points in his organisation, that, by the aid of his own good sense, or by the advice of others, he may best protect himself from the accession of disease.

## CHAPTER II.

### CLIMACTERIC PERIOD IN WOMEN.

It has been observed in the last chapter, that, although climacteric changes do not universally occur in man, yet that decay at that period of life is more common than it is in women. There is this marked distinction between the two sexes: that, whereas there is not of necessity any climacteric change in man, all such must be regarded as disease, whilst in women the phenomena of the climacteric period are of universal occurrence, and are natural and healthful. It is only when abnormal that they are to be regarded as disease; and hence this period is familiarly and properly named amongst women the change of life.

The most prominent phenomenon of this period is the cessation of the catamenial discharge; but it is accompanied by various others dependent thereon. At some period usually between 45 and 55 years of age, the monthly catamenial discharge ceases to appear, but not according to any fixed law, nor in any uniform manner. Sometimes it suddenly ceases to flow, and never again reappears. Sometimes it varies [illegible] returning every six weeks, [illegible] three or six months, [illegible] irregularity, and then now [illegible]. This state may continue for two or [illegible] years, [illegible] longer. Sometimes the discharge [illegible], and changes in color. [illegible] debility; [illegible] two or three or [illegible], as though it [illegible] a plethora, which [illegible] goes alone so [illegible] and ex- hausted [illegible] woman will recover again and again [illegible] attended by any organic disease.

It is certain [illegible] is really one of the most important periods in woman's life, demanding a watchful care on the part of the individual, and often the greatest skill on the part of the phy- sician. The constitutional powers may be undermined by repeated and exhausting discharges, and a true state of [illegible] be induced. But it is especially at this period that many latent diseases are most prone to appear, whether of hereditary origin or not; and it is equally certain that if the female pass through this period free from debility and disease, she has probably before her a long vista of years, during which she is fitted for the enjoyment of vigorous health, and may anticipate attaining a good old age. The most normal manner in which the catamenia cease to appear is a gradual change, the periods becoming prolonged indefinitely,—five or six weeks, one, two, three, or more months may elapse,—the discharge becoming at each time less and less, until it ceases altogether. During the period that this change is going on, marks of plethora and excitement are very common, especially in strong healthy women, and those who will most likely, with proper attention, go well through the trial, and become strong and healthful afterwards. It often seems as if the female constitution resists as much and as long as possible the attacks of time, and passes unwillingly into that period of life in which the procreative powers no longer exist. The catamenia often seem to strive to reappear: a slight discharge, but no more, takes place again and again. The natural flow of blood being then somewhat changed, there is irregular plethoric sensations in various parts; sudden feelings of heat and flushing are very common, and may be excited by slight exertion. Headaches and sensation of fulness in the head, especially in the back of the head, are frequently felt. A watchful care should be kept, lest a real plethoric state supervene. A most careful regulation of the bowels is indispensable, as they are the great safety valve, and should be used as such without fear. Exercise in the open air, abstinence from fermented liquors of all kinds, and moderation in diet, are necessary at this period; and it may be needful, sometimes, to have recourse to medical treatment: the application of leeches, or the use of diaphoretics, and of drastic and saline purgatives, so as to unload the hepatic vessels, or produce a serous discharge from the surface of the intestines, may be highly useful. But these means should not be adopted without proper authority, for it is easy to pass the boundary line, and induce debility. On the other hand, if the cessation of the catamenia be abnormal, it will be in one of two ways; either they will too suddenly cease to appear, or they will linger too long, recurring too frequently, or copiously, or both. In the first instance—the too sudden or rapid disappearance of the catamenia,—the dangers to be apprehended are simply of a plethoric character, and demand merely the vigilant observation and care of the physician; but the second case is more difficult to manage. On the one hand, the too frequent or the violent discharges often induce very great debility, paleness, and exhaustion, leaving no time for recovering the loss of blood, and recruiting the general powers. Yet occasionally these outbursts are preceded by such symptoms of plethora as might tempt the unwary into dangerous interference. I speak of this condition as purely a functional derangement,—not connected with any diseased condition of the uterus; for it is manifest that if any such diseased condition exist, it demands the attention of the physician, and therefore whenever the suspicion of such disease does exist, the question should be at once determined by examination. When, however, we have simply to deal with a discharge of blood, copious and continuous, or frequently recurring, we should have recourse to all proper means to diminish and arrest the flow. It is a prevailing and dangerous error to leave everything to nature, merely to remain at rest and wait the gradual cessation of the flow. It often becomes merely a passive hæmorrhage, and demands a skilful and careful treatment to mitigate the discharge and remove its debilitating effects. It is a sad thing to see females at this period of life thin, pale, exsanguine, walking about the mere shadows of their former selves, and every now and then confined to their beds for a week or more, from which they are at first scarcely able to rise; and to know that they are suffering all this, and perhaps laying the foundation for serious disease, from a mistaken notion,—"that it is best not to interfere, that nature should be allowed to take her course." I do not know of a greater evil than this, nor one of more frequent occurrence. When nature has dealt kindly with a female, and the catamenia have disappeared without any important derangement of health, she then enters on a new phasis of existence; her constitution gradually approaches to the type of the male in the manner described in Part I, (page 41.) Yet in many women, although the catamenia never reappear, there will often occur, at indefinite periods, even for several years, various signs of fulness and plethoric feelings in the head and loins, and flushings in the face and chest, which demand the use of salines, purgatives, and perhaps some trifling abstraction of blood by cupping or leeches; and this, particularly in the most strong and healthful women, will occur again and again, until the period when age decidedly sets in. The period of the "Change of Life" should not be made to signify the period of the disappearance of the catamenia only, but should mean the whole time from the first irregularity in the flow to the cessation of all plethoric feelings, in a word, to the unmistakeable commencement of age; and during the whole of this period, the woman should carefully watch her own condition—bearing in mind, that various organic diseases are then most likely to commence, that the latent seeds of hereditary evil are the most likely to become developed, and altogether, that she is passing along a way beset with dangers; but that prudence and watchfulness will assuredly guide her safely through the road.

arrest such changes, to prevent their progressing, and confessing his inability to remove the existing disease, to arrest its course at the point to which it may have attained. Perhaps, the period of age is not really more prone to disease than youth or maturity; but, unquestionably, it is less capable of resisting its baleful influence, of combating its development and progress, and of restoring the part attacked, or the general system to a tone of healthful activity. It is hence, probably, that some diseases have been considered most likely to occur in age, because age is less capable of resisting their attacks. It matters, however, but little, if this view of the case be precisely correct or not; it is at all events manifest that a most watchful guard should be kept against the approach of those evils chiefly to be apprehended, so that they may be met at the very threshold, and not be permitted to gain admittance; this is most particularly the case with regard to those affections which appear to pass as hereditary possessions in certain families, as Gout, Insanity, Asthma, Cancer, Apoplexy, Consumption, &c.

It should be remembered that disease is never really hereditary; all that can be so called is a predisposition or liability to be affected by certain diseases, such a peculiarity of frame or constitution as shall make the individual less capable than others of resisting the attacks of this or that disease, if any exciting cause should induce its approach. No one is born with gout, consumption, or insanity—secreted as it were in some obscure corner of the organisation, and destined inevitably to burst its prison-house at some subsequent period, and diffuse itself through the system. But many are born with such peculiarity of the whole organisation, as renders them less capable than others of resisting the attacks of certain diseases, and this predisposition to receive them is very often inherited directly, from the parent or ancestor. It may not always appear to be directly from either parent that such peculiarity is derived, but it may be traced to the second generation upwards, or perhaps further. These fearful liabilities, like peculiarities in feature, form, and character, seem to pass on in families, and are not destroyed by the immunity of one generation; thus, a person may be very subject to attacks of gout, or prone to consumption or insanity, whose parents were never affected by those diseases; but whose grand-parent, or uncle, or aunt may have been so affected. Dr. Pritchard in his learned work on '*The Physical History of Man,*' endeavours to establish one general law as to transmission of disease, viz.—That all original or connate bodily peculiarities tend to become hereditary, whilst changes in the organic structure of any individual from external causes occurring during life commonly end with him, and have no obvious influence on his progeny; but if this be taken as a general law, it is difficult to understand how any disease could ever have become hereditary, for all peculiarities must have been, at some time, acquired. The difficulty here is the same as that regarding certain diseases, as measles, scarlatina, &c. &c., being invariably considered as the result of contagion. The first case must have been sporadic. The first peculiarity of organisation or constitution must have been acquired.

Even as children will resemble one parent in form and feature more than the other, so has it been well observed that the constitutional tendency to disease appears to follow the line of the parent more nearly resembled: thus, of several children of a gouty father, that one who most resembles him will in all probability be most liable to attacks of gout. Sir H. Holland has given many curious instances of transmission of disease which he has noted; the most remarkable perhaps being that of hydrocele, occurring in three out of four generations successively, the break in succession having arisen from the individual being a female, whose son had the disease. This elegant writer quotes Boerhaave, to show that not only are many diseases hereditary, but that they evolve themselves at particular periods of life. "Novi in hac urbe familiam, in quâ omnes certâ ætate schirrum accipiunt, et hoc malum ab ovo parenti liberis est communicatum; uti et familiam ubi omnes certâ ætate icterum accipiunt, et sic orto postea hydrope moriuntur. Novi etiam aliam familiam ubi omnes primo satis faceti, sed certâ ætate in melancholium incidunt." (Boerhaave, *Prax. Sect.*, 485.) "When the disease," says Sir H. Holland, (*Med. Notes and Ob.*, p. 41,) "depends on anormal conformation of some organ, it may be brought into active shape, either by the accumulated effect of exciting causes long continued, or by the operation of new causes, coming into operation at certain periods of life. . . . We may affirm then," says the same author (p. 29), "that no organ or texture of the body is exempt from the chance of being the subject of hereditary disease. Or, in other words, every part is susceptible of deviations from the normal type or natural structure, capable of being conveyed to offspring, and of producing morbid actions, which are thus, under the name of disease, frequently propagated through successive generations. Of the instances given, to which others might have been added, it will be remarked that they are all perfectly congruous with the common transmission from parent to offspring of the external features of the body, in the peculiarities of which no diseased action is involved. The wonder and difficulty are alike of the two cases." This view of the subject, illustrated as it is by the quotation from Boerhaave, by many other cases, and also by the undeniable fact, that it is only at certain advanced periods of life that many hereditary diseases appear, would imply that it is not a liability or tendency to disease which is hereditary; but that the seeds of the disease itself (morbus ipsissimus) are actually transmitted, that they lurk in the organisation *ab origine*, and become developed with the progress of time, even as one of our poets declares:

> "As man, perhaps, the moment of his breath,
> Receives the lurking principle of death;
> The young disease, that must subdue at length,
> Grows with his growth, and strengthens with his strength;
> So, cast and mingled with his very frame."

The features and the frame of the body have from the first definite forms, which are afterwards developed; but if any original abnormal organisation of any part in the like manner exist, it is impossible to conceive that any disease which such abnormal conformation would induce could lie dormant for many years, such abnormal organisation existing throughout that period;

[illegible] the continued performance of any [illegible] particular [illegible] should commence [illegible] as heretofore. [illegible] one or more [illegible] although [illegible] the rest, and [illegible] diseased condition [illegible] cause either ex- [illegible] over-exertion of [illegible] or of others. [illegible] peculiar organs. [illegible] &c., prone to [illegible] and trans- [illegible] causes [illegible] actually trans- [illegible] in the [illegible] to appear after [illegible]

[illegible] such family taints is [illegible] which no [illegible] and consequently, [illegible] circle tend [illegible] increase those evils, even, as farmers well know, that the breeding in and in will not only perpetuate the peculiarities of all races of animals, but also increase any evils to which the race may be obnoxious, and deteriorate greatly its general vigour and excellence. The best mode of improving the breed of animals is undoubtedly to cross it with others having different peculiarities, possessing in an eminent degree the qualifications which are required, and being free from those evils, the taint of which it is desired to obliterate. Let men then apply the same reasoning to themselves. Let them be but as careful to secure health and vigour in their own offspring, as in those of the animals under their care, and they will assuredly succeed as well. Let them break through the bondage of rank, family and condition, and by the judicious union of constitutions differing from each other, gradually eradicate all hereditary tendency to painful disease and premature decay.

This subject of counteracting or eradicating constitutional tendencies to disease deserves to be much studied by the physician and philanthropist. Judicious intermarriages may and certainly will gradually change the constitutional tendencies and amend the evils of any particular race; but this is a slow process, requiring perhaps several generations and continual care, yet the very important question remains, how to amend the constitution of the individual. If a child be born of parents, one or both of whom are of a constitution predisposed to consumption, gout, or insanity, is there any mode of training by which this infant may be saved from the painful doom which seems, like the sword of Damocles, always hanging over it, ready, by the slightest moving cause, to be cast down on its victim? Much, I believe, may be done to alter the constitutional tendencies of the young being by a careful training, begun early in life, keeping constantly in view the object to be attained. I cannot here enter fully into this part of the subject,—it belongs rather to a work on the period of development than on the period of decline; but I cannot avoid referring to one prophylactic means, which seems to me highly important, and well worthy the consideration of parents and their advisers. Whenever any disease is known to have long existed in a family, and a tendency to which is therefore fairly presumable to be a part of the birthright of a newly-born infant, it is desirable that such infant should not be nursed or brought up by the parents, but that it should be confided to the care of and nourished from the breast of a well-chosen healthful female, alien to the family, and apparently of a constitution opposite to that of the parent: without considering too deeply the difficult question of hereditary transmission of disease or of tendency to disease only, it may well be argued that if the infant organisation be affected by some hidden evil, the pabulum vitæ, by means of which that infant organisation is to be developed into maturity, should be derived from some other and purer source, with the hope that thus, by healthier additions, the original faulty conformation may be neutralised or overborne, and a constitutional condition result which may partake of the healthful means of development after birth, as much, or perhaps more, than of the faulty characteristics acquired whilst yet *in utero*.

Let the old man, then, whilst yet in robust health, carefully examine and inquire if he be, from personal peculiarity of constitution, or hereditary taint, peculiarly liable to any particular disease, and if so, adopt such a course of living as may prevent its occurrence. If any disease do appear, or if signs of its approach become manifest, let him lose no time in using all the means which science may direct or skill apply for prevention or for cure. Let the enemy be driven from the door, for if once he be admitted, it may be impossible by any means to dislodge him altogether, and we may be well content to limit the extent of the mischief.

# CHAPTER IV.

## ON GOUT.

I shall now enumerate the principal diseases which occur after the meridian of life, as well as those peculiar to old age; and, as each one passes in review, offer some hints which may, I trust, be found useful to the afflicted.

Gout is a plethoric disease arising from indigestion, in some peculiar constitutions only; which peculiarity of constitution appears to be hereditary, for in others the same irregularities of diet, &c., will be followed by very different results. It appears to be essentially a disease of acidity; acid eructations are constant, lithic acid or lithates are found in the blood and in the urine. Indigestion is the constant forerunner or attendant of the attack: certain foods, and more especially certain wines, almost surely induce it, and a sedentary habit and plethoric condition most highly predispose thereto. Irregularity of the circulation is another most exciting cause, whether the circulation be accelerated by excitement or depressed by anxiety, or the insensible perspiration checked by cold or by any other cause; in a word, whatever deranges the balance of the constitution tends to induce the disease. Yet by careful attention, many persons of decidedly gouty constitution and descended from ancestors who had been great sufferers from gout, have passed through long and healthful lives, free from its attacks. A popular opinion has long existed that attacks of gout are often salutary, and nothing is more common than to hear a person say, "I have been long unwell, I have many things to complain of, but it is the gout flying about me; oh! I wish I could have a good smart fit of it, I am sure it would do me good." Few opinions can be more dangerous than this, for although erroneous yet, like most popular errors, there is some little truth at the bottom of it,—a single grain of corn in a bushel of chaff. The truth is, there is probably lithic acid in the blood, dyspepsia, flying pains in various parts exist; there is a general feeling of malaise, a strong sense of impending evil: the gout is mustering its forces for the attack; as yet they are not sufficiently powerful, but those derangements increase, until at length the foot or the hand becomes swollen; the wished-for gout has come, and many of the previous symptoms have disappeared; the forces of the invading enemy, concentrated in the toe, have left the various outposts free, and the silly sufferer congratulates himself in the accession of a formidable disease; saying—"Yes, I have got my gout, and all those horrid feelings are gone—the gout has cured them all."

> "So when small humours gather to a gout,
> The Doctor fancies he has driven them out."

But it surely does not require a knowledge of medicine to interpret all this; surely plain common sense, unwarped by ancient prejudice, might teach the sufferer that all he had endured was but the accumulating symptoms of the coming ill, distinct marks of an approaching attack of gout; and that had these symptoms been attacked by proper remedial means they might have been removed easily, one by one, before their concentrated power produced a most formidable disease. To wait for this concentration of symptoms, for this development of the attack of gout, appears to me to be much the same as if, in warfare, a commander were to watch various small columns of the enemy's troops approaching from different parts, injuring the country and destroying the inhabitants, and in place of attacking each column, in detail, the moment of its appearance on its road of march, he were patiently to see them gradually approach each other and unite into a formidable army; exclaiming continually, I wish this army would be formed, for then the country all around would be freed from the evils of its several columns. The lithic acid contained in the blood appears to be the cause of all those distressing sensations which precede an attack of gout: nature, ever watchful to restore the healthful condition of the body, endeavours to get rid of this acid by one of two means, either by the kidneys, and the red deposits in the urine are the evidences of her success,—or by the admixture of this same acid with soda, and lithate of soda is then deposited in the smaller joints, under the improper name of chalkstones; and thus is the fit of gout terminated, being in fact not so much a disease as the mode adopted by nature in such constitutions to expel from the system a peculiar *materies morbi*, which the ignorance or indolence of the patient and the want of early medical aid had improperly allowed to accumulate.

Originating in the same erroneous opinion and equally injurious to the sufferer, is the long prevailing idea that a fit of gout should not be meddled with, that it should be allowed to run its course, that it will do good, &c. Various opinions may indeed exist as to the propriety of endeavouring to cut short an attack of gout, of causing a sudden retrocession of the disease from the part affected, say hand or foot, when it might probably appear again in some other and more dangerous locality; but no more the abundant use of animal food, and also of stimulating drinks, is to accelerate the circulation and induce plethora, which should equally be avoided. Gout more frequently attacks men than women; indeed, it is almost a disease of the male sex. Dr. Gregory says that gout attacks fifty men in England for one woman, and that in Scotland the proportions are a hundred to one; and he attributes this entirely to the grosser feeding and more intemperate habits of the men. But the same distinguished physician gave, in his own person and example, the most valuable lesson as to the best means of avoiding attacks of gout, and combating the disposition to that disease. Born of a gouty family, and having been attacked by the disease early in life, he nevertheless, by a careful attention to diet and regimen, remained free from any subsequent attacks, and yet preserved his health, strength, and general appearance.

There seems good reason to believe that the immoderate use of wine and beer tends to the production of gout in a greater degree than the use of spirituous liquors; and this probably arises from the directly stimulant effects of the latter on the kidneys, causing them to carry off a larger portion of lithic acid: certainly gout is not common amongst the intemperate rabble of large towns; Dr. Budd states that many labourers on the Thames are annually admitted into the Dreadnought hospital ship affected with the disease; and it is well known that those men drink very largely (often two or three gallons daily) of malt liquor. That it chiefly affects the wine-drinking classes has always been remarked; Dr. Watson well observes that the servants of wealthy families are often so affected, especially butlers, coachmen, porters, &c., yet they are rather a beer-drinking than a wine-drinking class, although they frequently feed as luxuriously and often live as lazily as their masters. Perhaps here, as on a former occasion, I may point to the marked distinction between the effects of those liquids which are the products of fermentation, and of such as are educed from them by the further process of distillation. Fermented liquors, properly so-called, that is, beers and wines, moderately and judiciously used, may sustain the strength and contribute to health; over-indulgence in them may induce indigestion, plethora, and all the evils in their train, gout amongst the rest; but ardent spirits, used habitually as drinks, are at all times hurtful, and if taken frequently in excess induce diseases of a much more serious character; not functional derangements, but changes of structure and often the total disorganisation of parts.

# CHAPTER V.

## CANCER.

CANCER is not a disease peculiar to age, yet it is chiefly, perhaps, at the climacteric period of life that it appears. It may perhaps not be, strictly speaking, an hereditary disease, yet it often occurs in different members of the same family. Perhaps it may sometimes be a purely local affection, as when induced by some local cause,. as a blow on the female breast, the pressure of a prominent tooth against the tongue, &c.; yet it is most frequently a constitutional affection. a disease of the blood, and although appearing at first in one place only, becoming afterwards developed in others.

Women are much more liable than men to be attacked by this formidable evil; and as we are at present wholly unacquainted with any mode of cure, it is most highly important to prevent its appearance, or arrest its progress. Not only is it chiefly about the period of the change of life that cancer appears in women, but it is usually also in some part peculiar to the sex—as the breast or the uterus, and it is therefore highly probable that a local plethora of those parts is often the really exciting cause of the disease. The usual monthly discharge of blood having ceased to appear, the ordinary safety-valve having ceased to act, yet the woman being strong and healthy, local plethoras are likely to occur; and when they attack organs which have fallen into desuetude, effusion and consequently induration of parts result, and these indurations, although often unimportant, quickly become malignant when any faulty constitutional predisposition exists.

The individual may do much to prevent the accession of this dreadful disease. It may be caused by a general plethoric condition; it is directly induced by a too great local fulness: let her therefore carefully keep watch for these causes, and prevent or remove them. Let her, by diet, by regimen, by evacuants, avoid great plethora—it is the parent of a thousand evils, and especially to women at the critical period of life. Even so, as to local fulnesses; if they occur let there be no delay—no neglect of remedial measures; but let means be taken at once to remove the superabundant quantity of blood and to diminish the increased impetus, before any evil effect is induced—before any effusion of lymph shall have taken place; afterwards it may be too late, it may be impossible to remove induration, it may be impossible to prevent the accession of disease. When parts have become thickened and hardened, it may be a very grave question, if any attempt should be made to soften them, if it be a case of simple induration; or to remove them if it be malignant. A simply indurated condition of a part, especially if that part be not called on to perform any function, is a trifling evil, and experience has shown that such induration may continue for many years unchanged and harmless, and any attempt to remove it may excite a diseased action, which we may not have the power to allay; on the other hand, if the hardness be really malignant, it may also be progressive and pass by the absorbent vessels from one part to another, and thus contaminate the whole body, and the favorable moment may be lost, when, by removing the local evil, we might have prevented the general disease. This is often a question of the greatest difficulty, and can only be decided by the most careful investigation and most accurate judgment, guided by an enlarged experience.

Cancer may attack any organ or structure. In the female it most frequently occurs in the uterus and mammæ; but in both sexes it commonly occurs in the tongue, stomach, and rectum. In the first situation it often results from the pressure of a tooth, the early removal of which or the filing of it down might have prevented the development of serious disease. In a broken or decayed tooth small spicula of bone will often project, which might in an instant be nipped off and the surface be made smooth by a file, but which, if suffered to remain, keeps up a constant irritation against one spot in the tongue, and causes inflammation, thickening, and ulceration; which, whether it become malignant or not, is wholly incurable, until the exciting cause shall have been removed, and which often, even then, is very difficult of cure.

The attack of this dreadful disease on either end of the digestive apparatus, is often the result of the misuse of those parts. The coats of the stomach have been, perhaps, too much excited by highly seasoned foods, too much irritated by spirituous liquids, or there has been habitual constipation, and the rectum has been irritated, and its circulation deranged by the pressure of hardened fæces. Cancerous affections of these parts, however induced, are incurable, yet much may be done to mitigate their evils and retard their progress. The one great object is to avoid all irritation, and as the use of the parts diseased are essential to life, it is desirable to make that use as mild and unirritating as possible; this may be done by careful regulation and great simplicity of diet, by extreme cleanliness, and the frequent use of enemata to keep the rectum clear of all feculent matter, and induce the evacuation of its contents with but little effort. Medicine, too, may do much to sustain without exciting the constitutional powers; and it appears to me probable that in many cases great relief might be obtained by forming an artificial exit to the intestinal canal in the groin or in the loins, as is sometimes done from necessity in the operation for hernia, and has been successfully performed by Mr. Luke and others, in cases of stricture in the rectum. It is manifest that in such cases the rectum being entirely unused, and irritation being thus avoided, the disease in that gut might cease to be progressive.

# CHAPTER VI.

## DISEASES OF THE DIGESTIVE ORGANS.

Dyspepsia has often been enumerated amongst the diseases of age; but it is by no means peculiarly so. Indeed, there is but one reason why old persons might be more frequently afflicted with indigestion than others, viz., the loss of teeth, which, preventing proper mastication of the food, and its due admixture with saliva, causes it to be submitted to the action of the stomach in an unfavorable condition. This should be carefully borne in mind in the selection and preparation of food. All kinds of food, especially vegetables, should be carefully prepared, so as to be very easily broken down by the remaining teeth, or even by the toothless gums. The skill of the dentist in supplying artificial teeth in place of any that may have been lost, is not only important as preserving uniformity and beauty, but also often prevents the occurrence of diseases of the digestive organs, as many persons can masticate with them exceedingly well. Generally speaking, the stomach-diseases of the aged are the results of their own imprudent conduct. The sense of taste survives most of the others, and hence the aged, deprived of many pleasures, cling to the enjoyments of the table, and pursue them to excess; although the delicacy of flavour is often lost, yet the organs remain sensible of the pungency of various foods and drinks, and hence the strongest liquids, and the most highly seasoned foods are preferred and sought for, and to this great error in the selection of diet, an indulgence in quantity is too often joined; thus, then, the stomach is distended by irritating foods; much of these pass into the intestines but imperfectly digested, and collections in the bowels, especially in the larger intestines, are the consequence, then follow heartburn, flatulence, and either constipation or diarrhœa. If nature strives to throw off the load thus unfairly thrust into the bowels, increased action of the blood-vessels is induced, a state of irritation of the mucous membrane results, causing either debilitating discharges of fluid from its surface, or a low sub-inflammatory condition leading on to disease. If the mass continue for a time to distend the bowels, and by its weight and pressure to impede the circulation, hemorrhoidal swellings are the consequence; and often when these burst, large quantities of blood are lost, producing great and sudden debility, but affording no real relief to the patient whilst the free passage of the gut continues to be impeded, and, if these causes continue in action, obstruction in the hepatic circulation, and hence diseases in the liver, often occur; so also, if the rectum be often, or for a long time over-distended, abscess near the anus and fistula commonly result, and this burrowing along the coats of the gut may induce hectic fever and death, or be remediable only by a severe surgical operation. Yet these evils are not the necessary consequences of age, but commonly occur at that period of life merely from indulgences in gluttonous and sedentary habits, from the want of the ordinary watchfulness, and the early employment of such means as would have prevented their occurrence, or have remedied their effects.

# CHAPTER VII.

## DISEASES OF THE URINARY ORGANS.

The urinary organs are certainly prone to become diseased in age. The prostate gland is always enlarged, and, the bladder having become weaker, retention, or incontinence of urine, often occur.

## DISEASE OF THE PROSTATE GLAND.

As age advances, at about 50 to 60 years the prostate gland always becomes enlarged, and this chiefly at its middle lobe. The enlargement may be simple, and may not proceed so far as materially to inconvenience the individual, or, in fact, to constitute disease; or it may become abnormally enlarged and indurated, projecting into the bladder, or pressing on the membranous part of the urethra, so as partially or entirely to obstruct the flow of urine. Often when by an effort the urine can be made to flow, the bladder is not emptied, for a sac, which the individual is never able to evacuate, has formed behind the prostate; in this sac a small quantity of urine always remains, and mixed with any mucus which may gravitate to that part, it soon becomes foul and fetid, irritating the inner coat of the bladder, and inducing disease. Whenever then, from enlargement of the prostate, or from any other cause, there is reason to believe that the urine is not fully evacuated by the natural powers, it is highly important that the catheter should be used, so that once in 24 hours at least, the bladder should be fully emptied of its contents. This is a point that requires much watchfulness, for when no difficulty in micturition exists, the bladder being partially emptied with ease, all painful feeling is removed, and it may not be readily suspected that a small portion of urine is always left in the most dependent portion of that organ, and that, being there mixed with mucus, as in some stagnant pool, it soon becomes putrid and baneful. This state of things may be suspected if the bladder feels often much distended, and there is consequently great desire to pass water, yet the quantity cast off be small. In such cases, the last particles are passed with some straining, and contain a slimy matter, or are followed by some thick ropy mucus. The distension of the bladder and the consequent desire to micturate, returns, too, earlier than could have been fairly anticipated. When these symptoms occur, a large catheter should be passed into the bladder immediately after that viscus has been emptied, as much as possible, by the natural powers, and often, by that means, a few ounces of thick, foul urine, mixed with mucus, will be drawn off. If this occur, the nature of the case is evident, and the catheter should be employed once in every day to prevent the formation of disease.

In the same manner as the middle lobe of the prostate presses on the urethra, obstructing its canal, so does the body of that gland often project backwards against the rectum, materially impeding its due action, forming a sort of shelf, against which the fæces rest, and thus inducing or increasing constipation, and all the evils which follow in its train. Whenever, then, from the weight felt in the rectum, and the straining required to empty that gut, this condition may be suspected, an examination with the finger will readily detect the fact, and when once known, it is indeed the fault of the individual himself if any evil result; for either by the use of simple enemata, or by mild aperient medicines, the accumulation of hardened fæces in the rectum may be easily avoided.

The simple enlargement of the prostate gland in this manner is so frequent a concomitant of age, as scarcely to be considered a disease, yet it is often the cause of much suffering, and gives rise to much disease, which might generally be prevented by reflecting on the nature of the evil, and understanding the simple and easy means of remedying it. A hard substance (the prostate gland) is placed between the two grand outlets of the body, closely embracing the small canal leading from the one, and by projection and pressure narrowing the other; should this gland become much enlarged and indurated, these effects must be augmented, yet no evil will result so long as due care be taken that the effete matters collected in either part shall by natural or artificial means find a ready exit from the body. Simple enlargement and induration of the prostate gland will do but little harm, unless it be allowed to simulate stricture of the rectum and of the urethra, and thus induce disease of the gut or of the bladder. Besides this simple enlargement, the prostate is subject to such other diseases as may occur in similar parts, as inflammation, abscess, scirrhus, calculi, &c., and whenever they do occur, the peculiar situation of the gland will of course aggravate the evils.

### LITHIC ACID DEPOSIT, GRAVEL, CALCULUS.

One of the most common urinary affections of old persons is the deposit of lithic acid, or lithate of ammonia, from the urine on its cooling; it is seen to stain the bottom of the vessel of a red colour: this is one of

[illegible]

[illegible] the ureters

[illegible] and aggre-

[illegible] under the name of

[illegible] more or less

[illegible] the kidneys itself

may be so great, as to prevent their passing through the ureter, and stones in the kidney thus become formed. All these forms of disease, together with gout, and perhaps some forms of rheumatism, are in reality results of dyspepsia, of a faulty assimilation of the ingesta, often assisted by a plethoric state of the sanguiferous system. Such faults of digestion produce these consequences in that peculiar condition of constitution which has been hence called the lithic acid diathesis, and of which the gouty diathesis is to be regarded as one particular form of an hereditary character. The lithic acid diathesis is not necessarily gouty, for when the kidneys possess the power of eliminating the lithic acid, gout does not occur, but a deposit of red sand, gravel, or calculi, is produced: it is when the kidneys do not possess this salutary excretory power that gout occurs; or perhaps some indefinable differences in the original constitution induce the one or the other result; hence it is common to meet with persons who labour for years under lithic acid affections of various kinds, but never have any fits of gout.

Thus, then, although the deposit of red sand from the urine, on cooling, is in fact a discharge of baneful and excrementitious matter from out the body, and may therefore be regarded rather as a sanatory process than a disease, it is highly important to remember that it points out a diseased action of the organs of assimilation, and that if therefore the acid continue to be generated in the system, it may not always pass off thus harmlessly; it may be retained in the blood, or even if separated from it by the kidneys, its particles may aggregate, and gout, gravel, nephritic or vesicular calculi, may be the consequence.

It is at the period of life we are considering that these deposits in the urine most commonly occur, and often, perhaps, in those who have no hereditary or constitutional tendency to gout. They generally, when first seen, excite great alarm, more perhaps than there is occasion for, for if they result from some single act of intemperance, or some casual attack of dyspepsia, they will readily pass off, and perhaps not occur again. When they are constant, however, they are generally easily cured by the administration of proper medicines. With this view alkalies are often resorted to, but they may, and often do, produce a contrary evil of no less, perhaps of more, importance; for not merely is the deposit avoided, and the acid character of the urine changed, but that fluid is rendered alkaline, and alkaline salts, the phosphates of lime, ammonia, and magnesia, are deposited: when this occurs, acid remedies are employed to remove the alkalies,—again, the urine deposits lithates and lithic acid; and thus by alternate changes of remedies directed to symptoms only, a change of deposition is procured, but the diseased action nowise remedied; thus calculi are often seen which consist of alternate layers of acid and alkaline matter.

The diseased condition is truly in the organs of digestion, which allows of the abnormal formation of acid, or of acid or alkaline salts, which are carried into the blood and separated from that fluid by the kidneys, in order to be cast forth out of the body. Whilst, then, a single appearance of deposit in the urine may be regarded as the casual result of some irregularity in diet or digestion, and need not excite alarm, or give rise to much medical treatment, the continual appearance of such deposits indicates an abnormal action of the organs of assimilation, which demands the most vigilant and careful attention. The character of the deposits should be carefully examined into, the causes of the evil be sought for, and that cause, if possible, removed. It may sometimes be well to attack the prominent symptom (the deposit) by appropriate chemical remedies; but the real object that should be borne in view is, to prevent the formation of such deposit by the use of means which shall remedy the diseased condition of the digestive organs;

this being done, the deposit will cease to appear, "sublata causa attollitur effectus:" but the patient should be watchful of his own condition; these are derangements peculiarly liable to reappear on very slight causes, and a careful attention to diet should be persevered in long after the purely medical treatment has been discontinued. In the lithic acid diathesis as well as in the gouty diathesis, I think there is good reason to believe that the habitual intemperate use of fermented liquors (wines or ales) is more hurtful than the drinking of distilled liquors (spirits or liqueurs); perhaps the latter pass off more readily by the kidneys and the skin: this should be borne in mind in regulating the diet. Sir H. Holland goes even much further than this:—"That period," he says, "which begins the decline from perfect manhood, is marked generally by an excess, if it may be so termed, of the lithic acid, which continues more or less through after-life, testifying itself with the greatest safety, and often remedially, by large habitual discharges of this substance from the kidneys; becoming a source of grave and various disease when this separation is insufficient or suddenly interrupted." This physician's opinions are so philosophical and deserving of so much respect and attention, that I have quoted his words, because I venture to dissent partially from his views on this subject; they imply that an excess of lithic acid and its discharge by the kidneys, is a normal condition of this period of life; but surely if this were the case, it would occur in all persons, not in some constitutions only; it would occur in the abstemious, temperate, and active, as well as in the indolent, the gross feeding, and intemperate. It is safer, then, and perhaps more correct, to consider its formation as the indication of a faulty condition of the digestive organs, and its elimination by the kidneys as a curative effort of nature—an action of the vis medicatrix naturæ: but I most fully concur in the value of the following practical observation by the same talented writer: "I might specify many cases where practice is directed (often on a slight or single examination) to correct sediments in the urine, which are actually relieving the system by their free and abundant discharge."

## RETENTION AND INCONTINENCE OF URINE.

Paralysis of the bladder may be of two kinds: a loss of muscular power in the coats of the bladder, so that it cannot contract on its contents, and retention of urine and distension are the consequences; or a loss of relative power in the sphincter, so that the viscus has not the power of retaining its contents, and a constant

[illegible]

[illegible] the contractile [illegible] over-distension [illegible] the number has [illegible] the over-distended [illegible] of water will flow [illegible] be expelled by the natural efforts, affording great relief to the fulness, and perhaps deceiving the individual most dangerously as to the nature of his case. Retention of urine from accidental circumstances may perhaps occur at any period of life, but it is most likely to occur in the aged, as, from debility, the muscular fibres more readily yield to a distending force, and when thus much stretched will sooner lose their contractile power: in the same manner, it often arises from general debility of the muscular coat, that the bladder is seldom emptied by the efforts of nature, but that after each attempt at micturition there is still much water left in the organ; when then additions are made from the kidneys, the bladder resisting further distension, but not having power to expel entirely its contents, the sphincter partially gives way, and a constant dribbling of water, drop by drop, or every now and then a sudden and irresistible discharge of small quantities, takes place. This is a most miserable condition, and after it has been long existing is often irremediable; but, how may it be avoided? By remembering its causes, and acting according to the simple dictates of common sense. For all practical purposes, as far as the sufferer is concerned, retention and incontinence of urine in the aged may be considered as one disease; but both consist in a want of power to empty the bladder, arising from over-distension, neglect, or debility. Let the old man then carefully avoid those causes of retention; let him not allow his bladder, under any circumstances or from any causes, to become over-distended: if the tone of the muscular coat be thus lost, it may be indeed difficult to restore it; let not a false delicacy, an interesting or important occupation, the habits of society or the inconvenience of time or place, interfere with the call of nature,—when she gives notice of a necessity to empty the bladder, let that necessity be complied with as speedily as possible, at all risks and inconveniences. In the aged, the golden moment, when the action of the bladder is still obedient to the will, once lost may never be regained. It is of the highest importance to avoid over-distension of the organ, and also to endeavour to empty it completely on each occasion; avoid making water in the horizontal position, as when lying in bed, for it is then very difficult to empty the bladder; a sitting position is more favorable, and perhaps in old or feeble persons is better than the upright posture, as it is easier, and therefore avoids all hurry. In passing water, do not strain or urge, but let it flow naturally; be in no haste, but when the stream has ceased, wait, and perhaps after a few moments it will be renewed, and by such means the viscus may be completely emptied, and its tone preserved. It is desirable to attempt passing water at stated periods in the day, even although no strong inclination to do so be felt; and whenever about to proceed on a journey, to join society, or attend to business, which may occupy some hours, the aged man should never fail to attempt to pass water as the last of his preparations. When paralysis of the bladder actually exists, it may not be altogether irremediable, whether it arise from general or local debility, or from accidental causes; much may be attempted by medical and surgical means for its removal, and if they fail altogether, the skill of the mechanician will make the evil endurable, but let there not be any delay in applying for relief,—time is of the utmost value, both in enhancing the power of remedial measures, and in avoiding the consequences and dangers of continued over-distension.

## CHAPTER VIII.

### DISEASES OF THE SANGUINEOUS SYSTEM.

It would be impossible, in the compass of this short essay, and it is foreign to its purport, to enter into any full account of the diseases of the circulatory system to which age is peculiarly liable; I must therefore content myself with a sketch of the nature and character of the changes which occasionally or inevitably occur, and a view of the conduct necessary to be pursued in consequence. The circulatory system may be said to consist of the blood, and the organs (the heart, arteries, veins, and capillary vessels,) by which it is conveyed throughout the body. The duties of this system are—1st. To receive the fresh supplies brought by the nutritive organs, and to carry them to every part of the body, to restore the waste, and supply the wants of the economy. 2d. To take up by the minute venous branches, and to receive from the absorbent trunks the effete matters from every point of the animal frame, and to convey these excrementa to the various excreting organs, (the kidneys, skin, &c.) to be by them cast off from the system.

It is clear, then, that the blood must be a fluid perpetually varying in its character and composition, as it is carrying to or from the body formative or excrementitious matters, even as a broad river bears on its surface to the remotest interior of a country all the supplies it may require, and carries off from every part its superabundance and its waste. But here the simile ends, the various matters are conveyed by a river along the surface of the stream, not mixing therewith, they do not, therefore, affect its integrity; but in the human economy, the various matters are not conveyed *by* the blood, but *in* the blood, and have become for the time a part of the circulating fluid, changing its character in various ways, but most essentially making it richer or poorer, and hence giving rise to a condition of plethora or anæmia. I shall say a few words on the first of these two conditions before examining the abnormal states of the organs of circulation.

### PLETHORA.

A plethoric state of the body means, not only a condition in which the actual quantity of the blood is greater than is usual, or than is required, but also a state in which the blood itself, although not increased in quantity, is richer than ordinary, and fuller of restorative and formative materials. If a small quantity be drawn from the body, it will appear deeper in colour, and thicker than usual; if allowed to coagulate, the clot will be larger in proportion to the fluid around it than ordinary, and of darker colour; the blood contains more fibrine and red particles, and less serum, than ordinary. If this state continue, and this fluid, thicker and richer than is required, overladen with nutritious matter, circulates through the body, a local plethora of one or more organs must ensue; more will be deposited somewhere than is required, the circulation through the capillary system will be difficult, calling on the heart and arteries to make increased exertion to drive the viscid fluid onwards, and thus derangement in the functions of the organs most affected, and disease of those organs, will be induced; the heart and larger blood-vessels will become thickened in structure, and the smaller ones dilated in size.

It might be supposed that such a state of things is not to be anticipated in the aged, that it is during the period of youth or early manhood that a plethoric condition is mostly to be found; but it must be remembered, that whilst the demands of the frame for supply and renewal of parts continue great, as is the case in early life, it is not likely that a really plethoric condition will arise; the activity and energy of early life serve to carry off any excess very easily, but when the meridian of life is passed, when the demands of the system for new formative matter has ceased altogether, and when the process of renovation goes on more slowly than heretofore, it is then that a plethora of blood is most to be feared and guarded against.

In proportion as the aged become less active both mentally and physically, lead a more idle and sedentary life, and yet indulge in diet—stimulating the appetite by exciting condiments, gratifying the stomach by large supplies of food, and neglecting to secure the regular and full action of the bowels and skin,—so will the blood become loaded with nutritive and formative matters far beyond what is required; be augmented in quantity, and richer in quality, and be forced through the body by the increased exertion of the heart, giving rise to hypertrophy of that organ; or be carried on by the arteries with difficulty, in the like manner distending them, and weakening their coats, increasing the calibre of the venous trunks, moving languidly through the capillary vessels everywhere, and ultimately in some organs, where the difficulty is greatest, producing a truly local plethora. When this occurs some over-distended vessel, somewhat weaker than the rest, may give way, and effusion of blood ensue; and thus is apoplexy of the brain or of the lungs induced, or some

needless: the signs of approaching as of existing plethora in the aged are so clear and unmistakable, that he must be most careless of his own health who allows it to become established, and does not at the first warning seek for the employment of remedial means.

The approach of a plethoric condition is often marked by insidious and deceptive signs, especially in the early period of age. There is a feeling of increased power a flush of the face and general surface, and a sense of plumpness and ease, which seem to imply high health, and which are regarded by the individual as flattering testimonies of that state and of the manner in which he resists the approach of the infirmities of age. This condition is, therefore, often not only misunderstood, but encouraged. An undue degree of exertion and exercise is pursued, and an undue quantity of food taken to support that exertion; and thus, for a time, an unnatural condition of the system is sustained, leading, however, to evil results. Such men are observed by their friends, and are thought by themselves, to be wonderfully well and active. Wise observers would say they are too well; they are in an unnatural state of perpetual excitement. Let persons between 50 and 60 years of age be careful of being too well and the more especially if this marvellous appearance of health,—this marvellous accession of vigour, has come on suddenly, and seems to be on the increase.

After this state has endured for some time, or sometimes without this premonitory stage, the marked symptoms of oppression from plethora come on. The person feels heavy and listless, indisposed to exertion, seeks for sedentary occupations, is inclined to sleep, or rather to doze away many hours; complains of weight and fulness in the head, of being fatigued by continuous mental exertion, of the sight being tired, and the eyes feeling strained by long reading or writing. The sleep is heavy, but unrefreshing; the appetite is not urgent, but the food is greatly enjoyed, and highly seasoned dishes are sought for; the countenance often looks florid and healthy, and the limbs plump; the breathing is difficult and oppressed, especially when going up stairs, ascending a hill, or attempting to move quickly; the pulse is large and full, although not quickened; there is every appearance of health and strength, yet the individual complains of feebleness and moves about heavily and difficultly: in a word, the vascular system is overloaded, and oppresses the whole organisation. No time should be lost in restoring it to its natural condition, by abstaining from all stimulants; by diminishing the quantity of food; by active but not exciting exercise and exertion; by promoting evacuations by the bowels, skin, and kidneys; and perhaps by the abstraction of blood, or by the employment of such medicines as science and experience may point out as needful. But in all this, let the individual proceed with great caution, and travel not but with safe and sure guidance. There is not in the whole range of practical medicine more difficult questions to determine, than those which concern the abstraction of blood or the use of depressing agencies in the plethoric condition of the aged.

# CHAPTER IX.

## DISEASES OF THE HEART AND ARTERIES.

ORGANIC diseases of the heart and arteries are amongst the most important affections to which age is liable. They consist in changes of structure, few if any of which are remediable; and the entire attention of both the physician and patient must, therefore, be directed to prevent their progress and obviate their ill effects. It would be useless here to give a description of the diseases of the heart, or of their treatment. I shall merely sketch the nature of the changes which may take place, and point out the patient's proper line of conduct, as far as diet and regimen are concerned.

The heart is a hollow vessel, consisting of four chambers acting alternately on their contents by the muscular power of its walls, and thus alternately receiving and propelling the blood. Now it is manifest that this organ must be subject to all the diseases to which muscular substance is liable; it may waste, it may increase in size. Its walls may, therefore, become thicker or thinner; its cavities may become dilated, and perhaps narrowed in capacity. The circulation may go on regularly, the stream of blood passing from the veins to the heart, from the heart to the arteries, and, within the heart itself, from auricle to ventricle, without let or hinderance; or the circulation may be impeded by obstacles which affect its due course. At the entrance of the ventricles, at the entrance to the great arteries, nature has placed valves to regulate and divide the waves of blood, and prevent regurgitation. These valves may be, and often are, the seats of disease; their structure may be altered. Depositions of earthy or bony matter may occur in their substance, preventing the due performance of their duties, or rendering them all but useless.

Derangements may occur in one or more of the valves. They may vary in intensity; but, be they greater or less, they manifestly cannot exist without seriously affecting the circulation; without compelling the muscular coat of the heart to such irregular and violent exertions as must occasion diseased changes in its structure; without often producing the most distressing symptoms of anxiety about the chest, restlessness, faintness, palpitations, intermissions, and irregularities of pulse, all the symptoms so well known as angina pectoris, and sometimes even sudden death; whilst, if the disease go on gradually increasing, and the circulation become more and more irregular and oppressed, dropsy in some one or other of its forms will be the inevitable result.

This is a dreadful picture, and it is rendered more so by remembering that these diseases are very common, that they commence soon after middle age, and often go on so insidiously for some time, that they occasionally produce sudden and fatal results, when there was not the most remote suspicion of their existence. The man apparently healthy and robust, in the full enjoyment of his faculties, and in the active pursuit of the affairs of life, may suddenly drop down dead, as though a bullet had passed through his brain, and, on examining the body after death, disease of the substance of the heart, or of its valves, or of its blood-vessels, is for the first time discovered. Yet this dreadful malady might have been known,—its nature and its extent might have been ascertained. The happy invention of the stethoscope has enabled us to learn, with almost unerring certainty, in fact to feel, the actual condition of the heart. But too often the early symptoms are neglected; they are regarded as too trifling to deserve attention; they perhaps only occur in any slight excitement to the circulation, and then pass off quickly. This very transient character, which would excite suspicion in the physician, lulls the fears of the patient: no note is taken of a merely occasional suffering, no examination of the chest is resorted to, and the fearful evil remains unknown.

Yet it is manifestly of the highest importance to an invalid to ascertain as early as possible the existence of cardiac disease, its nature and extent; for, although it may be the merest quackery to promise a cure,[1] its progress may be arrested or delayed, the evils which follow in its train may be obviated, and in a word, by boldly looking the enemy in the face, and courageously confuting him by well-regulated conduct, the invalid may often secure to himself many happy years, and even attain a good old age, although he well knows that his heart is not in a normal condition.

And what are the means by which this desirable effect may be brought about? Are the means within the power of the patient himself, or must he be constantly under the advice and direction of his physician? He should be guided by the advice of his physician, and be under medical surveillance; but the means of arresting his disease are in his own power, and it is on himself he must mainly rely: all that can be said as to conduct in organic diseases of the heart, may be contained in one golden rule, to which all others are corollaries:—*Promote a calm and equable action of the heart and arteries: therefore avoid everything which may even remotely interfere with the free circulation of the blood.* Suppose a stream of water to flow for some miles between two upright banks, making several windings in its course, and at each turn meeting with projecting points of land of various forms and shapes, it is evident that so long as it flows quietly along without undue force and without undue impediment, it will produce but little effect on its restraining banks, or on the projecting headlands; yet in the progress of ages, the banks will be partially worn away, and the projecting points be rounded or removed; but, if from any cause the quiet stream be often violently agitated and tossed to and fro against its banks, and be driven suddenly and rapidly, or irregularly, on its course, a very different result must follow—the slow work of time will be anticipated, and a few days or hours of violent excitement may produce as much destruction as ages would have accomplished.

---

[1] Slight cases of simple hypertrophy have been supposed to be, and perhaps are, occasionally curable.

Even so it is with the circulation of the blood when any abnormal condition of the heart exists. So long as the various processes of life are regularly and quietly performed, that fluid may pass to and from every part of the frame without injuring the propelling organs, or the conveying vessels; but if mental or bodily excitement be allowed, if the circulation be hurried, or any way interfered with, the diseased heart is forced into irregularity of action, which it may not be able to effect, and may therefore suddenly stop altogether; or the overstrained efforts to sustain the circulation will act on its substance, increase the existing disease, impede the regularity of its future action, and render it less capable of contending against future causes of excitement.

Let the invalid, then, carefully abstain from taking too much food at one meal, for the distended stomach pressing on the great blood-vessels, must interfere with the freedom of the circulation. The meals should be very moderate, and of the most light and easily digestible food. It is of almost equal importance, for the same reason, to avoid taking large quantities of fluids, even though apparently of a harmless character; the bulk is the point to be chiefly objected to. As the supply of food should be moderate, so great care should be taken that the refuse be not retained in the body, disturbing the larger intestines, generating flatulency, and compressing the other contents of the abdomen. Unless the bowels act freely and efficiently, they must be emptied once at least in every day, by the aid of enemata, or of some mild aperient remedy. I say some mild aperient remedy, and the milder the better, so long as it will effect its purpose. Constipation is by all means to be avoided; but purgation, especially in advanced age, is almost equally undesirable.

The regulation of drinks may be highly important, but must depend on the peculiarity of constitution, habit, and occupation. As a general guiding principle, all stimulation must be avoided, but sustaining means may be required, and the glass of wine, or even the small quantity of brandy-and-water which, in one case, would prove hurtful, may be not only useful, but highly desirable, in another; here, none but the able physician can decide. So, too, tea and coffee are to some agreeable, refreshing, and sustaining beverages; to others, violent excitants to the nervous system. No definite rule can be given for their use.

Nothing is more important than the management of exercise by the invalid. Fatigue and indolence must be alike avoided; the first is both exciting and exhausting, hurrying the circulation at first and depressing the nervous powers afterwards; the second induces obesity, somnolency, and langour of the circulation; whereas, exercise and employment in the open air, regular and moderate, not hurried and occasional, will promote the due performance of all the vital functions, and sustain the circulation in an equable course.

Whilst carefully regulating the exercise of the body, the employment of the mind must not be neglected. At all times, a calm activity of mind and a due regulation of the passions are essential to the preservation of health; but when any cardiac disease exists, they are of the highest importance, and absolutely indispensable. It would be idle here to expatiate on the influence of the mind on the body, or the direct effect of excitement and fatigue of the nervous system on the rest of the body, and on the organs of circulation especially; so direct is the influence of the passions on the heart, that it is poetically imagined to be their place of residence. With this I have not anything to do; physiology, not poetry, is the subject of this essay; but were the heart actually the seat of the passions, it could not be more directly influenced by their misuse than it actually is through the influence of its nerves. Rage, jealousy, revenge, will excite,—grief, fear, melancholy, will depress its action, and all will tend to increase any existing disease. The depressing passions do this slowly and continually, but the greater danger arises from those of excitement, as fits of rage which, sudden and violent in their action, *must* be very hurtful, and *may* be suddenly fatal.

Let the invalid beware. I must not omit here to state that nothing is more directly hurtful to persons labouring under cardiac disease, than the too frequent or too violent pursuit of venereal pleasures. It cannot be needful to enlarge on a subject so self-evident, but instances are not uncommon in which death has occurred, even at the moment of indulgence.

The due performance of the functions of the kidneys and of the skin should be carefully watched over. If the digestion be good, the kidneys will generally act well; the sustaining a due state of transudation from the whole surface is less certain and more difficult. The skin naturally becomes dry in the aged, and the comparative feebleness of the capillary circulation tends directly to this result, and causes also coldness of the hands and feet, and chilliness of the general surface of the body. All this should be sedulously cared for: warm clothing, frequent ablution, moderate exercise, frictions to the limbs with mild stimulant liniments, or the flesh-brush, the adoption of the recumbent posture when at rest, are the best means that can be adopted: to these might perhaps be sometimes added the frequent use of the tepid (not warm) bath (from 93 to 96 F.), but this is a doubtful remedy, with many persons it is undoubtedly agreeable and useful. I had a patient who laboured for several years under hypertrophy of the heart with valvular disease, and who found decided benefit from the use of the tepid bath twice a week, he always expressed himself much relieved by it, and regretted greatly if any casual cause prevented its use; yet it must be confessed that not unfrequently the use of the bath, especially if used too warm, may prove stimulant and hurtful: no such objection, however, can be made to the employment of the foot or rather leg bath, which has a decidedly good effect in inducing perspiration, and promoting a free circulation in the extremities; one of those boot-shaped vessels which are sold at the tin shops under the name of leg baths should be used. Put into this two handfuls of bran and two tablespoonfuls of good flour of mustard, then fill it about half full of boiling water, and after allowing it to remain at rest covered up for half an hour, add as much cold water as may be needful to bring it to the required temperature, this bath may be often used for twenty minutes or half-an-hour, or even longer, before going to rest; it will usually induce an agreeable glow on the surface, followed by a refreshing moisture, or by a mild or sometimes by a copious perspiration. I do not think it is needful to say anything more to the invalid labouring under this very common and most important of the evils of advanced life,—disease of the heart or of the blood-vessels connected with it; but I may recapitulate, in a concise form, the rules of conduct he should observe:

1. Let the supply of nutriment be moderate, light, and digestible.
2. Carefully observe and regulate the excretions.
3. Take exercise regularly but not violently.
4. Let the mind be occupied by some interesting and agreeable pursuit.
5. Avoid fatigue, mental or corporeal.
6. Avoid the violent exercise of the passions, whether exciting or depressing.
7. At the very commencement of any derangement of health, apply at once to those on whose judgment you can rely and implicitly follow the course recommended by them.
8. Be not despondent. Your disease is incurable, and perhaps necessarily progressive, but the progress may be very slow indeed, the evils to be endured very light, and a happy and cheerful old age may be attained.

# CHAPTER X.

## APOPLEXY AND HEMIPLEGIA.

Apoplexy and paralysis are both diseases which belong to an advanced period of life, and which occur suddenly. Apoplexy consists in a total loss of speech and the power of voluntary motion, and the use of the external senses: the person attacked is like one in profound sleep, and this condition may be gradually recovered from partially or completely, or (as more frequently occurs, after enduring a short time) it terminates in death. Hemiplegia is the same disease affecting only one half of the body, and may occur suddenly, or may result from an attack of apoplexy. It does not necessarily affect life; it may be gradually recovered from, or may endure for several years. Both diseases are most frequently caused by the bursting of a blood-vessel within the cerebrum, the effused fluid pressing on some part of the brain, and thus preventing the performance of its functions completely, as in apoplexy when affecting both sides of the brain, or partially, as in hemiplegia, when the mischief is confined to one side only, and the other side remaining sound, serves well to sustain the functions essential to life. In some cases of hemiplegia, the clot of blood thrown out becomes gradually absorbed, and the pressure on that part of the brain being thus gradually removed, it resumes its duties, and the affected limbs regain their power of motion. In many cases of apoplexy no blood whatever is extravasated, but all the symptoms arise from a turgescence of the blood-vessels within the head, and an increased force in the action of the heart acting on the distended tubes: the effect of such local plethora on the sensorium may be evanescent or permanent, it may vary from a slight giddiness or stupor, passing off in a few minutes, to a total insensibility which may gradually be recovered from, or may continue so long as to extinguish life. In all cases a general or local plethora is the real cause of the disease. Now, a local plethoric condition of the brain is the consequence of a general plethora of the whole body, or of a too violent action of the heart, unless, indeed, it be caused by disease within the brain itself, or by tumours somewhere about the neck, great obesity, or any such mechanical cause as may interfere with the due circulation of blood in the head: hence it arises that apoplexy is not unfrequently caused by a full meal; the distended stomach, by its pressure on the large venous trunks and on the diaphragm interfering with the freedom of the circulation, and hence, too, so many persons are found dead in their beds from apoplexy, especially if they have retired soon after eating largely, the horizontal position promoting the evils which a distended stomach, and a too rapid circulation are likely to induce. The more it is examined, the more it becomes clear that a plethoric condition and an increased rapidity and force of the circulation are the usual causes of apoplexy and hemiplegia. The attacks themselves are always sudden, and often irremediable; but they generally give distinct and unmistakable signs of their approach. The premonitory signs are clear and continuous, especially in those who, from conformation or constitution, are peculiarly predisposed to their attacks; and the means of protection are so completely within the power of the individual, that to know the enemy which threatens approach, to watch him closely, and to be at all times prepared to oppose him vigorously is, really, to deprive him of half his terrors. What are the peculiarities of conformation and constitution most prone to an attack of apoplexy? What are the signs which give warning of its approach, and how is the occurrence to be prevented?

The conformation which chiefly predisposes to apoplectic seizures, is manifestly that which would tend to impede the free circulation of blood within the cranium. A short thick neck and large head, is the one most commonly insisted on; to this may be added accumulations of fat, or any great increase of size, normal or abnormal, which may obstruct the circulation, and thus create turgescence in the veins of the head. It would be difficult to point out any peculiarity of constitution which would tend to induce apoplexy, yet there cannot be any doubt that many families appear to be peculiarly prone to be so affected. Every physician must be able to call to mind families in which several members, after the age of 60, suffered from apoplexy or paralysis, and in which the premonitory symptoms are, more or less, constantly present; this is the natural result of an hereditary frame of body and a similarity of habits and modes of life. A stout thick-set man, with a short neck and large head, being the son of a father of similar form, who had died of apoplexy, would, undoubtedly, be very likely to be attacked by the disease; but rather in consequence of his conformation, than of his parentage; and I believe that, if he had been tall, thin, and with greater length of neck, he would, in the same proportion as he had deviated from the ancestral type, have escaped the liability to cerebral congestion.

It will thus be seen that the tendency to apoplexy differs widely from the tendency to what are more correctly termed hereditary diseases, as gout, scrofula, phthisis, insanity, &c. (vide page 123); there is no such thing as an apoplectic diathesis. Apoplexy, at least that form of which I am speaking (apoplexia sanguinis) is not, in fact, a disease at all, but a mechanical injury done to one of the most important organs of the body. Compression of the brain necessarily prevents the performance of its functions, partially or wholly, and thus produces paralysis or death; and this compression is effectually the same, whether it arise from the bursting of an artery and the consequent effusion of blood, from a fracture of the skull and the consequent depression of a portion of bone, or from inflammation within the cranium and the consequent effusion of serum, or formation of matter; in neither case does the individual die from diease of the cerebral substance, but simply because the action of the brain, which is essential to life, is mechanically obstructed; in either case the mechanical cause being by any means removed, its effect would cease, the fluid effused, whether sanguineous, serous, or purulent, may be absorbed; the surgeon may remove or raise up the depressed portion of bone, and the enfranchised brain will resume its activity.

Such mechanical obstruction from effusion of blood is more likely to occur in the aged than earlier in life; first, because from disease of the heart (frequently existing) the primary impetus to the circulation of the blood is less regular than heretofore; secondly, because the arteries have lost something of their tonicity and elastic form; and thirdly, because from increased obesity, or other causes, the return of blood by the venous trunks is more or less impeded. Yet so frequent is the occurrence of apoplexy in persons whose ancestors had suffered from the same affection, that many writers speak of it distinctly as an hereditary disease, whether the peculiar form of the body would tend to induce it or not. Be this as it may, the causes which may induce an attack, and the premonitory signs of its approach, are the same at all times, and these warnings especially demand our attention. Whatever may excite the action of the heart, or derange the balance of the circulation—whatever may drive towards the head a larger quantity of blood than ordinary, or send the ordinary supply of blood inwards with undue force and rapidity, must induce a turgescence of the blood-vessels within the cranium, and may give rise to rupture of one of them. As far as the conduct of the individual is concerned, then, the four great exciting causes would be—1. Intemperance in food or drink. 2. Violent excitement. 3. Rapid exercise, or strong muscular exertion. 4. Intense thought or study. All these directly tend to gorge the blood-vessels of the brain; and all these are directly under control, and can be altogether avoided: but the same effects may be produced more or less rapidly by causes beyond the control of the individual, that is to say, in consequence of the diseased condition of other parts of the body,—diseases of the heart, of the kidneys or chest, tend directly to disorder the circulation; and, whenever the system has long been accustomed to great discharges from any part of the body, the too sudden suppression of such discharges very commonly produces an ill effect on some internal organ, and most frequently on the brain. In this way the too rapid disappearance of the catamenia often induces various and painful affections of the head, and sometimes even apoplexy. A sudden arrestation of long-accustomed discharges from the bowels by piles, or from the mucous membranes of the bronchi in the catarrhus senilis, or from ulcers of long standing, or issues or setons which have been long endured, may, by throwing a larger quantity of blood inwards, induce affection of the brain.

But however arising, and from whatever causes, a plethoric condition of the blood-vessels of the brain will produce at once symptoms of cerebral oppression. There will be drowsiness and headache, not a headache which can in any way be referred to indigestion or derangements of the stomach; there is no nausea, no bad taste in the mouth, but a fulness and tightness in the head, a spanning of the circumference, and this is increased on lying down or on moving about, and it is accompanied by vertigo, especially on stooping to pick up anything from the floor. All the external senses may also suffer; there is often a sudden drowsiness, double vision, or even blindness, for a short time; there is numbness or tingling at the tips of the fingers, or along one or more limbs; some one or more muscles seem to lose their power, and the will its control over them. The mental faculties exhibit the same indistinctness; there is often loss of memory, especially of words and names, which are wrongly used; there is a confusion of ideas and a feeling of incapability to fix the mind on any object, and arrange a train of thought. The individual, after several fruitless attempts to do so, gives it up in despair. "I am confused," he will say; "I cannot direct my thoughts to it."

These symptoms, or some of them, or similar ones, may occur more or less frequently, be simply evanescent, or endure a longer or shorter period of time; they may be brought on by some evidently exciting cause, as a fit of rage, and may pass off, leaving no apparent effect behind them; they, or some of them, may recur again and again, with or without any evident reason for so doing, but at all times they are distinct and clear warnings of the impending evil, and woe to him who neglects to yield to them immediate attention. The evil may be prevented; the blow may be averted; but if it fall, no one can regulate its force, and but seldom can its effects be remedied.

The means of averting attacks of apoplexy are evidently such as may prevent—1st, a general plethoric condition of the system; 2d, a local plethoric condition of the brain; 3d, a temporary congestion from excited action of the heart, or obstruction to the freedom of venous circulation. Let all luxurious habits, therefore, be studiously avoided. Let the diet be moderate in quantity, and of the simplest and least stimulant kind; it may be well, perhaps, to abstain wholly, or nearly wholly, from animal food; let all fermented liquors be rigidly abstained from, unless taken under medical guidance; let active exercise be daily taken even to the extent of a slight feeling of fatigue; walking moderately, not too fast, is the best exercise; running, horse-riding, rowing, and athletic games are all objectionable. Avoid filling the stomach either with food or drink, even of the most mild character; the bulk of the distended stomach may be very hurtful. Do not sleep or lie down after meals; indeed, the recumbent posture should be as much as possible avoided, except when in bed, and then the head should be sufficiently raised on a hard pillow. Beds of soft feathers or down, should be avoided, and persons should not retire to bed with the stomach full. The time allowed to sleep should be so much as may be felt needful to recruit the body—no more; no fixed rule can be given, as it must depend on the employment and exercise of the waking hours, but generally, six or seven hours will be amply sufficient. Let the dress be such as shall preserve a uniform temperature of the body and promote an easy transpiration from the surface, and such especially as will preserve warmth in the extremities, and not impede the circulation. It should fit easily and loosely to the body, so as to afford free play to the limbs, but bandaging of all kinds should be most carefully avoided; this is a point of great importance throughout the body, but most especially as regards the throat, for if the external veins of the neck be compressed, apoplexy might at once result, without any other exciting cause. The mental pursuits should be no less carefully regulated than the bodily occupations; and, guided by the same principles, agreeable employment of the intellect should be promoted; exciting occupation of the mental powers should be carefully avoided; but there is an important point in which there should be a marked difference in the exercise of body and mind in persons prone to apoplexy,—bodily exercise may be, nay, should be, persisted in, even up to the point of slight fatigue; a certain degree of corporeal exhaustion (so that all excitement of the circulation is avoided) must be useful in promoting freedom of circulation, facilitating digestion, and preventing obesity; but in mental exercises, no more should be allowed than sufficient to retain the organs of the mind and senses in agreeable activity; the slightest degree of fatigue, the most trifling straining or excitation of the mental powers must never be allowed. The brain is the organ of the mind and of the senses, and it is our chief object to protect this organ from a local plethora of even the most evanescent kind; to strain its power, to think intensely on some abstract question in science, to endeavour to unravel some web of sophistry, or some intricate matter of worldly moment, to strain the eye or ear, or the other organs of sensation, by the reading of small print, the continuous use of optical instruments, or by any means which draws largely on their power,—is assuredly to call up for a time a determination of blood, however slight, to some one or more parts of the brain; and to continue any employment of the mind up to the point of fatigue, is to create a temporary plethora of the whole organ, and thus directly to induce the evil we so strenuously desire to avoid. Besides all these, there are very many prophylactic means which fall within the duty of the physician to direct.

Whether it be necessary to relieve the system by bloodlettings, whether these should be general or local, how often they may be required, what other evacuant means may be needed, and whether any directly depressing agents may be occasionally advisable, with many other important considerations which may naturally arise, or which slight deviations from health may induce,—demand for their correct solution a great combination of knowledge, skill, and experience; and he would be unwise and careless of his own well-being who should venture to resolve such questions for himself. The invalid may, nay, must assiduously watch over his own condition, and may thereby preserve himself in good health; but woe unto him if he attempt to pass the boundary and to judge for himself when any casual derangement of health occurs, or when more serious disease appears to be impending. It would be easy to fill a volume with well authenticated tales of danger from neglecting the warnings of approaching apoplexy, and of the good consequences which result from early attending to them.

I select one from the many, because that one is very remarkable and convincing, and I give in the clear and energetic language in which it is told by Dr. Watson, in his admirable lectures on the *Principles and Practice of Physic,* vol. 1, p. 491.

"'The late Dr. Gregory of Edinburgh, used always to mention in his lectures the case of Dr. Adam Ferguson, the celebrated historian, as affording one of the strongest illustrations he ever met with of the benefit that may be derived from timely attention to the avoidance of those circumstances which tend to produce plethora and apoplexy. It is, perhaps, the most striking case of the kind on record. Dr. Ferguson experienced several attacks of temporary blindness some time before he had a stroke of palsy, and he did not take these hints so readily as he should have done. He observed, that while he was delivering a lecture to his class, the papers before him would disappear—vanish from his sight, and reappear again in a few seconds. He was a man of full habit, at one time corpulent and very ruddy, and though by no means intemperate, he lived fully. I say he did not attend to these admonitions, and at length in the 60th year of his age he suffered a decided shock of paralysis. He recovered, however, and from that period, under the advice of his friend, Dr. Black, became a strict Pythagorean in his diet, eating nothing but vegetables and drinking only water or milk. He got rid of every paralytic symptom, became even robust and muscular for a man of his time of life, and died in full possession of his mental faculties at the advanced age of 93, upwards of 30 years after his first attack." Sir W. Scott describes him as having been, "long after his 80th year, one of the most striking old men it was possible to look at. His firm step and ruddy cheek contrasted agreeably and unexpectedly with his silver locks, and the dress he wore, much resembling that of the Flemish peasant, gave an air of peculiarity to his whole figure. In his conversation, the mixture of original thinking, with high moral feeling and extensive learning, his love of country, contempt of luxury, and especially the strong subjection of his passions and feelings to the dominion of his reason, made him, perhaps, the most striking example of the stoic philosopher which could be seen in modern days."

So common are affections of the brain of this character, that it has been asserted that one fourth of those who die above 70, perish from these diseases; and there cannot be any doubt that they are becoming much more rife than formerly. Dr. Heberden states that the number of fatal cases recorded in the bills of mortality at his time was doubled since the commencement of the previous century, and as social habits tend daily more and more to the increase of mental labour in all classes, cases of disorder of the brain of all kinds must be greatly augmented, and must continue to become more numerous; hence they imperiously demand constant watchfulness on the part of individuals, and careful study on the part of physicians.

# CHAPTER XI.

## DISEASES OF THE SKIN.

We are informed by Mr. Erasmus Wilson, who has examined with great care and ability, the condition of the skin both in health and disease, that he "counted the perspiratory pores in the palm of the hand, and found 3528 in a square inch. Now the number of square inches of surface in a man of ordinary height and bulk, is 2500—the number of pores therefore 7,000,000.—('*Treatise on Healthy Skin,*' p. 342.) Well might that gentleman exclaim, "What if this drainage be obstructed?" Yet it is often obstructed, and hence there arise many and various diseases at all periods of life, but as age advances it becomes habitually obstructed. The skin, as has been explained, becomes dry, harsh, wrinkled, and discoloured; and almost ceases to be an excretory organ. The capillaries, which are distributed over the surface of the body, and keep up a constant transudation from it, have become nearly obliterated, and perspiration is almost at an end. When then the importance of the skin as a secreting organ is considered, it will be easy to understand that many evils may result from the cessation of its functions, and hence the importance of preserving the integrity of those functions as completely and as long as possible.

In early and middle life the skin appears to be the great safety valve by means of which sudden outbursts and irregularities are remedied, excess or deficiency in the actions of various organs compensated, and the true balance between the actions of the various parts of the animal machine, preserved or restored. The sweating stage of a fit of ague indicates, that (for the time at least,) the diseased action has passed by, and a healthy condition is about to be re-established; a sweat is the natural and healthful conclusion of all fevers, and the best symptom of the decline of all inflammatory affections. If the action of the heart be suddenly and alarmingly increased, a profuse sweat will often break forth and obviate the danger. The transudation from the skin is diminished if the kidneys act profusely, but increased if their action be deficient; thus, too, we pass much more water in cold than in hot weather, and even in cases of obstinate obstruction in the alimentary canal, the skin often seems to make an attempt at compensation. It is well said by Revielle Pariset, ('*Traité de la Vieillesse,*'

p. 400,) "En general les hommes d'un certain âge qui transpirent facilement sont presques assurés de vivre sains, et si deux viellards amis se rencontrent, ils peuvent dire indifféremment comment va la santé, ou comment va la transpiration." The coldness, like the dryness of the surface in the aged, is the natural consequence of the degeneracy of the cuticular circulation, we should, therefore, do all in our power to keep up the due action of the capillary vessels on the surface, and thus avoid cold and promote transpiration. The best means of affecting this object are clothing, exercise, bathing, and friction. All these are highly deserving attention, yet all, except the first, are singularly neglected. It should always be remembered, that as the action of the heart in the aged is slower and more feeble than in early life, the generation of heat, even if it go on normally, (which can very rarely be the case), must go on slowly—hence the clothing should be such as will best retain the heat of the surface. Fabrics made from silk or wool effect this purpose, I think, far better than those made from cotton or flax. I have often observed this, and it may be well to remember that the former two materials are animal productions, whilst the latter two are derived from the vegetable kingdom. But, of whatever materials or however constructed, the clothing of the aged should be ample, complete, and easy, covering all parts of the body, yet not compressing any; and having especial regard to the extremities, as in them the circulation must be presumed to be languid; great care should be taken in passing from a heated to a cooler atmosphere, to defend the body from the effects of the change by temporary[1] additional covering. It should be well borne in mind, that the coldest portion of the day is usually just before the dawn, that quiet and rest diminish the force and frequency of the heart's action, and that therefore, especially at night, the coverings should be ample and warm, yet as little burthensome as possible. The coverlets stuffed with eider-down, now commonly made in imitation of the "überbett" of the Germans, are admirably adapted to effect all these purposes.

---

[1] I say "temporary," for it is most common to observe that persons will carefully wrap themselves up, so as to be well defended against cold previously to going out, yet if their avocations require that they should call at several places, and pass for a time into a warmer atmosphere, and then again into a colder one, they make no alteration in, or change of dress; but carry all the defences against the colder atmosphere into and out of the warmer one, thus rendering them after a time nugatory, or worse than nugatory, as becoming in the warmer places burthensome, and, perhaps, exciting perspiration, which a return into colder air will assuredly check. This conduct is about as reasonable as would be that of an individual, who should carry out with him an umbrella, as a defence in case of rain, but in place of using it only when required should keep it at all times expanded above his head. "Tout homme qui a vécu conçoit de lors l'importance du précepte de faciliter et de maintenir la transpiration, et d'empecher le refroidissement qui a lieu consécutivement après une sueur plus ou moins abondante. Ce dernier point est tellement essentiel qu'on trouve des viellards qui, par une sorte d'exception ou par une constitution speciale suent tres facilement; mais s'ils n'y apportent beaucoup des percautions, ils n'en sont pas moins sujets à de fréquentes affections catarrhales: c'etait là ce qui étonnait un viellard qui me consultait. 'Je transpire facilement, abondamment, me disait-il, et neanmoins je m'enrhume souvent.' Mais je l'avertis que l'espece de prérogative dont il jouissait etait à peu pres nul à cause du refroidissement consécutif à la peau, qu'il ne surviellait pas assez; il en comprit l'importance, et depuis il fut rarement atteint des maladies dont il se plaignait." (*Revielle Pariset*, p. 401.)

The exercise taken by persons far advanced in life must of course be regulated by their strength and ability, and by the condition of the atmosphere—but it should never be altogether abandoned : it should not be forgotten that walking or riding, the play of the muscles and the movements of the limbs are necessary to keep up the free circulation on the surface, and especially so in the extremities. A valuable accessory to the same end is found in the frequent use of the tepid bath. Whether regarded as a means of keeping the skin clean—of equalizing the temperature, or of gently stimulating the whole exterior of the body—the immersion in water about 90 or 95 degrees of heat, is highly useful and very agreeable. It is surprising how much bathing is neglected in this country, notwithstanding the well directed efforts of many philanthropists lately, to make it easy, cheap, and popular. We moderns, who boast our superior civilization, might take some very important sanatory lessons on this subject from the ancients. The elaborate and luxurious bathing establishments of the Romans, were resorted to for health as well as for pleasure, and were agreeable sources of both; but, little and imperfectly as we follow their example in regard to immersion in water, we wholly neglect an adjunct to the bath, which with them was universal, I mean friction. It would be well if we went back in this matter, in a great measure, to the practices of antiquity. Nothing can serve better to preserve the healthful condition of the skin, the freedom of its circulation, and the due performance of its functions, than frequent ablution and friction.

Dr. Day recommends, "that the surface of the body be rubbed by an attendant until a thorough glow is established. In cases where the debility is too great to admit of a regular bath, as, for instance, when reaction cannot be easily produced, friction must be had recourse to. I regard it as a most important auxiliary to medical treatment, and it is strange that when its therapeutic value is so clearly demonstrated in the writings of the ancient physicians, and is daily exemplified in the sleek skins of our horses, we should have allowed so valuable a practice to fall into almost utter desuetude. Friction may be practised either with the naked hand, with a piece of flannel, or with the flesh-brush. To be of real service, the process should be continued for at least half an hour every morning and evening, should be extended not only to the limbs but to the trunk, and especially to the region of the spine, and should be performed by a person properly instructed. In rubbing the abdomen the curve of the hand should accord with the direction of the large intestine; by this simple means we can frequently prevent constipation, and relieve the flatulence that is often so distressing in old age." ('*Treatise on the Diseases of Advanced Life*,' p. 38.)

As the substances used may be various, friction may be made an admirable means either of generally stimulating the whole surface of the body, or particular parts only; or (if the great absorbent powers of the skin were properly regarded,) it might be made a ready and powerful means of conveying nutritious or medicinal matters into the system, to a much greater extent than has ever been attempted. This is a large and almost uncultivated field of inquiry, which would well reward the philosophical labourer, for much, very much I believe, may be learned by well-conducted experiments and judicious observation on the value and importance of the skin, as a means not only of preserving health but also of remedying disease.

The diseases of the skin in the aged are the direct and manifest consequence of the degeneracy of its vascular system—the obliteration of many of its blood-vessels, and of those pores and ducts which give exit to its secretions—the harsh, dry, wrinkled, and discoloured condition so common, if it may not be regarded as in itself a state of disease, is assuredly the cause of painful and dangerous affections. If the blood-vessels of any part be entirely obliterated, and hence the circulation be wholly arrested, that part necessarily dies: and this occasionally occurs in the feet, constituting the disease known as the gangrene of old age; commencing in one or other of the toes, it slowly spreads from toe to toe, to the feet and inwards, until it arrives at a part, the circulation of which is still sufficiently vigorous to preserve its vitality: a line of separation then appears between the dead and living parts, and the former is cast off, (literally rots off,) or, as more frequently occurs, the powers of the constitution succumb, and the individual who has truly been dying by inches, sinks from the fruitless efforts of the constitution to get rid of the dead load.

Prurigo Senilis, an intolerable itching throughout the body,[1] is one of the most tormenting and irremediable diseases of old age. It appears to arise from a condition of skin in which great nervous sensibility exists, although the blood-vessels are partially obliterated, and the pores and ducts very much so. It is, perhaps, too, connected with a deranged state of the organs of digestion, and is by some writers attributed in a great measure to a diminished action of the kidneys.

Analogous with these affections, we may, perhaps, regard Carbuncle, which is not strictly a disease of the skin, but of the cellular membrane immediately subjacent. It is not peculiar to old age, but occurs then more frequently and is more dangerous than at any other period of life, because the local vitality of the parts is diminished and the restorative power of the constitution less vigorous than at an earlier period. In conclusion, I may state that I regard the important disease considered in the next chapter (tussis senilis, the old man's cough) to be intimately connected with, and perhaps largely dependent on, the harsh condition of the skin; a vicarious action seems to be set up in the bronchial tubes to compensate for the absence of perspiration.

---

[1] Various parts are covered with bran-like scabs, and in one tormenting variety named by systematic writers Prurigo formicans, a number of disgusting insects (a kind of lice,) appear on the skin repeatedly, even in spite of the most careful ablutions.

# CHAPTER XII.

## TUSSIS SENILIS.

A SEVERE chronic cough so commonly occurs in old age that it is well known by the name of the Old Man's Cough. It consists in a diseased condition of the smaller bronchial tubes, continuing often through many years, or getting much better or disappearing in summer, but recurring with increased severity when winter returns; or it will often prove fatal when, from imprudent exposure to cold, or from any other cause, active inflammation is induced. It is not a curable affection; and it is probable that any vigorous attempts at cure will rather do harm than good. The continuous and copious expectoration of thick mucus in the catarrhus senilis is to be regarded very much in the same way as the flow of matter from old ulcers, or any other accustomed discharge, as a safety valve to which the system has long been accustomed, and which, although it may be well to control, it would be unwise to remove altogether. It is not improbable that it supplies in some degree the place of the perspiratory discharge which the arid and harsh condition of the skin has put an end to.

The disease in its most usual form consists in a thickened subinflammatory condition of the bronchial tubes, which give out large quantities of viscid mucus, obstructing respiration, and inducing violent fits of coughing to get rid of it. During such attacks, the face is flushed, and the veins of the head distended; the sufferer gasps for breath, and catches hold of the nearest object for support and to assist his efforts; he seems in imminent danger of immediate suffocation or of apoplexy. After a time, a portion of thick mucus is detached from the bronchial tube and expectorated; the breathing becomes easier, the vascular excitement goes off, and the patient simply seems a little exhausted by the past efforts. Sometimes spasmodic affections of the bronchial tubes come on, especially on sudden changes of temperature, or on some imprudent exposure to a current of cold air. The paroxysm is then more of an asthmatic character; the patient gasps and pants for breath; there is great constriction about the throat; an open space and free air are sought for; there is not any constriction of the vessels of the head, nor flushing of the face, which is usually pale, nor is there any cough during the continuance of the spasm—indeed, as soon as the patient is able to cough the attack is over, which thus ends, therefore, either in cough and expectoration or in a profuse sweating.

In such cases, the patient should be especially careful to avoid sudden changes of temperature and the breathing of impure atmosphere. He must abstain from stimulating foods and drinks altogether—from anything which may irritate or inflame the bronchial surfaces, as they are already in a state of chronic disease. This, indeed, is the chief reason why the epidemic influenza is always peculiarly fatal to the aged. The objects to be kept in view both by the patient and his physician are—1st, to allay spasmodic irritation; 2d, to avoid all exciting and irritating agencies; 3d, to do everything slowly and deliberately, and remain as much as possible in a moist, warm, equable atmosphere; 4th, to promote the free and easy discharge of the mucous secretion, and, if possible, to diminish its viscidity and acrimony. This disease is very frequently combined with organic affections of the heart, and they mutually tend to increase each other, the thickened and subinflammatory condition of the tubes and the viscid secretion with which they are filled impeding the freedom of the circulation, whilst the want of uniformity and regularity in the force impelling the blood tends to increase the bronchial disease.

# CONCLUSION.

WHAT is the intention of these pages, and what is the conclusion to be drawn from them? Their intent is to show that, at the present time, in this country, the duration of life generally falls far short of that which man is capable of attaining; that the diseases which shorten life are induced either by a faulty condition of organisation, inherited from previous generations, or are the natural results of our own careless or vicious conduct; that any one who has attained a healthy maturity, may materially prolong that period, and avert the accession of decay; and that they who appear inevitably destined to suffer disease, may, for a long time, keep it in abeyance, and when it does appear, may mitigate its evils, and procrastinate a fatal result.

The conclusion which follows is, that as it is much more in man's power than is generally believed to lengthen the period of his life and to preserve health and vigour throughout its course, the study of hygienic laws is the duty of every individual, and will be rewarded by good results. They who do this, will assuredly be happier as they become healthier, and duly appreciating their condition, be desirous of extending it to others, by urging on the legislature the necessity for adopting sanatory regulations. Let all those things which tend to injure health be forbidden by law, such as cesspools, and all other accumulations of filth and of decaying animal and vegetable matters; let a full and complete drainage be established everywhere; let inoculation with small-pox be forbidden; let two of the greatest requisites to health, good water and pure air, be most abundantly supplied, to effect these ends: let the supply of water everywhere be unlimited and continuous; let public conduits or fountains be built in many places; let narrow streets, blind courts, and crowded houses, be forbidden, and let open spaces be devoted for the exercise and recreation of the people in many parts of every town; let quackery and the sale of its nostrums be either entirely suppressed by law, or so regulated, that it shall openly avow what it is, and not mislead the ignorant or the unwary by pretending to be that which it is not; and lastly, let the purity of all articles publicly sold as food or as medicines, be assured by the appointment of inspectors, armed with proper authority.

If a complete system of public Hygiene were established, pestilential and epidemic diseases would cease to appear; a wise physical as well as moral training in early youth would be universal, and would gradually eradicate hereditary faults of organisation, and thus, by a combination of wise legislation on the part of the government, and of prudence and obedience on the part of the people, the nation might be rendered more healthful, more vigorous, more virtuous, more happy. Oh, may this soon be! May this great country, distinguished as it is in arms and arts, the queen of commerce, the home of freedom, the refuge of the oppressed, become remarkable for healthfulness, even in its crowded cities and manufacturing towns! May her inhabitants be distinguished alike by the perfection of their physical development, the completeness of their mental powers, and the purity of their moral conduct,—a model for the admiration and imitation of mankind—a free, a healthful, and a happy people!

# APPENDIX.

It may, perhaps, be objected to the following tables, that their accuracy cannot be relied on, and that there is not any authority for many of the instances. I have in the notes appended such authorities as I have been able to find. Where none is quoted, the name has been taken from Mr. Easton's book on '*Human Longevity*,' published at Salisbury in the year 1799. Any of my readers will confer a favour by communicating to me instances of longevity above 100 years, which may have fallen under their observation, or of which they may have heard from good authority, and they will add to the obligation by appending any particulars of habit, mode of life, &c., which they may be able to obtain; thus aided I may, perhaps, be able at some future time to print Tables of long lives, more full, accurate, and useful.

# TABLE I.

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1 | L. Carnaro | Nobleman | Italy | 1566 | 104 |
| 2 | Hastings | Gentleman | England | 1650 | 100 |
| 3 | Francis Woodwath | | ,, | 1662 | 102 |
| 4 | Mary Allisson | | ,, | 1668 | 108 |
| 5 | Th. Wiggin | | ,, | 1670 | 108 |
| 6 | Glysson | Physician | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 7 | S. Rumbold | | ,, | 1687 | 105 |
| 8 | J. Moorze | Ironmonger | ,, | 1698 | 104 |
| 9 | R. Bristow | | ,, | 1731 | 105 |
| 10 | Tryconnel | Duchess | Ireland | ,, | 104 |
| 11 | Rachl. de Bichois | Lady | France | 1710 | 107 |
| 12 | Eaton | Gentleman | England | 1731 | 107 |
| 13 | J. Anderson | ,, | Scotland | ,, | 108 |
| 14 | J. Finch | Trader | England | 1732 | 104 |
| 15 | James Simpson | | ,, | ,, | 106 |
| 16 | Cotsworth | Watchmaker | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 17 | Susanah Beherns | | ,, | ,, | 106 |
| 18 | Mrs. Bayles | | ,, | ,, | 108 |
| 19 | Cath. Bayles | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 20 | Ann Kenny | Spinster | ,, | 1733 | 110 |
| 21 | Jane Harrison | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 22 | J. Whitfield | Knight | ,, | 1734 | 101 |
| 23 | B. de Courcy | Gentleman | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 24 | W. Thurrend | ,, | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 25 | J. Lewis | Knight | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 26 | T. Simpson | Park-keeper | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 27 | J. Bennett | | ,, | ,, | 109 |
| 28 | Mary Damis | Pauper | ,, | 1735 | 106 |
| 29 | J. Stanley | Captain | ,, | , | 102 |
| 30 | J. Willson | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 31 | Jane Woolridge | | ,, | 1736 | 110 |
| 32 | Wakefield | Physician | ,, | ,, | 102 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 33 | E. Wallace | Lawyer | Scotland | 1736 | 101 |
| 34 | J. Baxter | | England | „ | 101 |
| 35 | R. Friers | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 36 | H. Morgan | | „ | 1737 | 105 |
| 37 | E. Curby | Gent. | „ | 1738 | 106 |
| 38 | J. English | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 39 | T. Wood | Parish Clerk | „ | „ | 106 |
| 40 | Jane Edmunds | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 41 | C. Rustian | Servant | Sweden | 1739 | 108 |
| 42 | Smith | Apothecary | England | „ | 100 |
| 43 | T. Bond | Sailor | „ | „ | 105 |
| 44 | Davis | Trader | „ | 1740 | 110 |
| 45 | Thompson | Captain (N.) | „ | „ | 102 |
| 46 | Jane Pimm | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 47 | Jane Eyre | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 48 | Magt. Finch | Queen of Gipsies | „ | „ | 109 |
| 49 | Ann Grindall | | „ | 1741 | 104 |
| 50 | W. Hodges | | „ | 1742 | 102 |
| 51 | Jane Nevill | Noble Lady | „ | 1743 | 100 |
| 52 | Agnez Milbern | Pauper | „ | „ | 106 |
| 53 | Webb | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 54 | Horn | Grocer | „ | „ | 102 |
| 55 | — Lavington | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 56 | Jane Dowse | Sextoness | „ | „ | 100 |
| 57 | Bright | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 58 | W. Price | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 59 | Brown | | „ | „ | 108 |
| 60 | Norman | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 61 | Dewell | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 62 | J. Stroud | Farmer | „ | 1746 | 107 |
| 63 | H. Featherstone | Knight | „ | „ | 100 |
| 64 | J. Cuppage | Steward | „ | 1747 | 104 |
| 65 | H. Rogerson | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 66 | Jane Morss | | „ | „ | 101 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 67 | L. Ayres | Merchant | England | 1748 | 102 |
| 68 | J. Colthurst | Clerk | „ | „ | 105 |
| 69 | Jane Adamson | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 70 | Cressett | Farmer | „ | 1749 | 104 |
| 71 | S. Bliss | | America | „ | 102 |
| 72 | L. D'Acunha | Nobleman | Portugal | „ | 105 |
| 73 | Alice Atkinson | | England | „ | 109 |
| 74 | E. Willis | King's Page | „ | „ | 101 |
| 75 | La Costa | | „ | 1750 | 106 |
| 76 | Disdale | Weaver | „ | „ | 103 |
| 77 | Mrs. Scott | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 78 | E. Colville | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 79 | Longworthy | Carrier | „ | „ | 103 |
| 80 | M. Street | Saddler | „ | „ | 101 |
| 81 | Jane Vaughan | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 82 | Mrs. Braidford | | Scotland | „ | 109 |
| 83 | E. Palmer | Trader | England | 1751 | 102 |
| 84 | Mrs. Wharton | | „ | „ | 108 |
| 85 | J. Newton | Warehouseman | „ | „ | 100 |
| 86 | N. Whittle | Manufacturer | „ | „ | 103 |
| 87 | Barnwell | Major | „ | „ | 110 |
| 88 | R. M'Nish | | Scotland | „ | 110 |
| 89 | J. Witten | Weaver | England | „ | 102 |
| 90 | W. Kingsfutt | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 91 | J. Chambers | Fisherman | „ | „ | 100 |
| 92 | Mrs. Carpenter | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 93 | H. Townson | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 94 | Bridget „ wife | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 95 | Elias Lane | | „ | „ | 110 |
| 96 | C. Crook | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 97 | Clara Edei | | Scotland | „ | 105 |
| 98 | W. Owen | Parish Clerk | England | 1753 | 108 |
| 99 | Mary Jenkins | Pauper | „ | „ | 110 |
| 100 | Mrs. Warren | | „ | „ | 104 |

### *Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 101 | Margaret Hunter | | England | 1753 | 104 |
| 102 | Margaret Platinet | | France | ,, | 108 |
| 103 | Janet Gordon | | Scotland | ,, | 101 |
| 104 | Mr. Hobbs | Gardener | England | ,, | 107 |
| 105 | John Lensing | Sailor | Scotland | ,, | 104 |
| 106 | Mrs. Smith | | England | ,, | 100 |
| 107 | Elizabeth Andrews | Pauper | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 108 | Mr. Curtis | Fishmonger | ,, | 1754 | 102 |
| 109 | Mr. Braithwaite | Clergyman | Scotland | ,, | 110 |
| 110 | Rebecca Tullock | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 111 | Jane Laycock | | England | ,, | 106 |
| 112 | Mary Blancherd | | France | ,, | 104 |
| 113 | Judith Banister | | England | ,, | 108 |
| 114 | Mrs. Moore | | ,, | 1755 | 104 |
| 115 | James Wilend | | Ireland | ,, | 108 |
| 116 | Mathew Reid | | England | ,, | 104 |
| 117 | Thomas Marshall | Drummer | ,, | ,, | 106 |
| 118 | Sarah Baker | | ,, | ,, | 106 |
| 119 | Mrs. Haywood | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 120 | Elizabeth Jones | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 121 | Elenora Morgan | | Ireland | ,, | 105 |
| 122 | Patrick Grant | Baronet | Scotland | ,, | 101 |
| 123 | James Berry | Clerk | England | ,, | 103 |
| 124 | Mrs. Cushing | | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 125 | John Munton | Pauper | ,, | 1756 | 101 |
| 126 | Henry Collingwood | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 127 | Major Wilkins | Soldier | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 128 | Richard Hughs | Clergyman | Ireland | ,, | 107 |
| 129 | Thomas Palliser | | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 130 | Henry Le Strange | Gentleman | England | ,, | 107 |
| 131 | Mr. Northwaite | Clergyman | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 132 | Mr. Netherton | Gentleman | Ireland | ,, | 110 |
| 133 | Mrs. Lauther | | England | 1757 | 106 |
| 134 | Mrs. Taylor | | ,, | ,, | 103 |

### *Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 135 | James Paysart | Clerk | England | 1757 | 107 |
| 136 | Mrs. Pilkington | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 137 | Neil M'Cloie | | Scotland | „ | 107 |
| 138 | Mr. Dobson | | England | „ | 104 |
| 139 | Mrs. Fletcher | | Scotland | 1756 | 109 |
| 140 | Ann Grey | | England | „ | 107 |
| 141 | John Stokes | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 142 | John Effengham | Soldier | „ | „ | 104 |
| 143 | Bernard de Fontinelle | Author | France | 1757 | 100 |
| 144 | Edward Abbott | | England | „ | 104 |
| 145 | John Sheepherd | | „ | „ | 109 |
| 146 | Richard Wailes | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 147 | James Wilson | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 148 | Mary Davis | Pauper | „ | 1758 | 104 |
| 149 | Mrs. Mathews | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 150 | John Luccombe | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 151 | James Graham | Sailor | „ | „ | 102 |
| 152 | James Stewart | | Scotland | „ | 105 |
| 153 | Mr. Tudor | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 154 | Nathaniel Whiley | | Ireland | „ | 106 |
| 155 | Elizabeth Harrison | | England | „ | 104 |
| 156 | John Dartelle | Gardener | France | „ | 110 |
| 157 | John Sloane | | Ireland | „ | 100 |
| 158 | Rachael Solomons | | Holland | 1759 | 108 |
| 159 | Mr. Biddle | Shopkeeper | „ | „ | 100 |
| 160 | John Bristoe | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 161 | Lady A. de Sempe | | France | „ | 103 |
| 162 | Eve Schallerm | | Lusatia | „ | 106 |
| 163 | Elizabeth Owen | | Wales | „ | 106 |
| 164 | Edward Murphy | | Ireland | „ | 110 |
| 165 | Alexander Stevens | | Scotland | „ | 108 |
| 166 | Janett Harper | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 167 | Catherine M'Kenzie | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 168 | William Barnes | Servant | Ireland | „ | 109 |

### *Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 to 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 169 | Mrs. Savory | | England | 1759 | 104 |
| 170 | Mary Hale | Sextoness | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 171 | Elizabeth Giffin | | ,, | 1760 | 101 |
| 172 | James Grist | Farmer | ,, | ,, | 108 |
| 173 | William Wright | Labourer | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 174 | Sarah Taylor | | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 175 | John Jung | | Zealand | ,, | 106 |
| 176 | Henry Burbie | | Ireland | ,, | 107 |
| 177 | Sarah White | | England | ,, | 106 |
| 178 | Elizabeth Hodgson | | ,, | ,, | 110 |
| 179 | Alexander Roche | Soldier | Ireland | ,, | 110 |
| 180 | Amelia Butler | Lady | England | ,, | 100 |
| 181 | Jane Grey | | ,, | ,, | 109 |
| 182 | Jane Wilkes | | ,, | ,, | 101 |
| 183 | Mrs. Clifton | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 184 | William Masfield | | America | ,, | 102 |
| 185 | Charles Broomgood | Physician | France | ,, | 103 |
| 186 | Henry Saunders | Farmer | England | ,, | 106 |
| 187 | A. Hopgood | Farmer | ,, | ,, | 101 |
| 188 | Ann Taylor | | ,, | ,, | 101 |
| 189 | Klantz | | Lusatia | ,, | 104 |
| 190 | His Wife | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 191 | Elizabeth Williams | | England | 1761 | 103 |
| 192 | Jane Atkins | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 193 | Mrs. Dallet | | France | ,, | 103 |
| 194 | James Bemerteau | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 195 | Sarah Hooper | Spinster | England | ,, | 105 |
| 196 | Isaac Duberdo | | ,, | ,, | 108 |
| 197 | Pat. M'Ewan | | Scotland | ,, | 109 |
| 198 | Peter Champagne | | France | ,, | 100 |
| 199 | W. Bruguier | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 200 | Jos. Stanly | | England | ,, | 106 |
| 201 | R. Arnott | | Scotland | ,, | 100 |
| 202 | Jas. Jacquimot | | France | ,, | 107 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 203 | Edward Wilkes | | America | 1761 | 109 |
| 204 | Mrs. Norton | | Ireland | ,, | 109 |
| 205 | John Rae | | England | ,, | 110 |
| 206 | E. Moore | Sailor | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 207 | Mary Fox | | ,, | ,, | 101 |
| 208 | Eliz. Wilcox | | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 209 | Cornelius Newton | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 210 | Durant du Paix | | France | ,, | 105 |
| 211 | James Cartwright | | Scotland | ,, | 110 |
| 212 | R. Aylmer | Captain | Ireland | ,, | 102 |
| 213 | Isaac Thornton | | England | ,, | — |
| 214 | Henry Fleet | | ,, | ,, | 106 |
| 215 | John Williamson | | ,, | ,, | 101 |
| 216 | Ann Waite | Pauper | ,, | ,, | 106 |
| 217 | Mrs. Rogers | | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 218 | Francis Watkins | | Wales | ,, | 102 |
| 219 | Jane Prudhomme | | France | ,, | 103 |
| 220 | Mrs. Post | | England | ,, | 105 |
| 221 | S. Auber | | France | ,, | 106 |
| 222 | Barbe Semperin | | Austria | ,, | 106 |
| 223 | Jane Lindow | | Jersey | ,, | 109 |
| 224 | James Saxby | | England | ,, | 109 |
| 225 | Mrs. Caleb | | ,, | ,, | 106 |
| 226 | Mrs. Roberts | | Wales | ,, | 107 |
| 227 | Peter Campbell | | Scotland | ,, | 108 |
| 228 | Francis Atkins | Porter | England | ,, | 104 |
| 229 | Bertrand de Pui | | France | ,, | 109 |
| 230 | W. Maple | Gentleman | Ireland | 1762 | 101 |
| 231 | John Ryder | | ,, | ,, | 110 |
| 232 | Thos. Dixon | | England | ,, | 108 |
| 233 | Jos. Rogers | | I. of Man | ,, | 103 |
| 234 | Eliz. Pearcy | | England | ,, | 104 |
| 235 | Robert Lawrence | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 236 | Mary Punch | | ,, | ,, | 105 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 237 | Eliz. Story | | England | 1762 | 103 |
| 238 | Mrs. Robertson | | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 239 | Mrs. Knight | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 240 | Agnes Christey | | Scotland | ,, | 104 |
| 241 | Mrs. Baker | | England | ,, | 101 |
| 242 | Thos. Batker | | ,, | ,, | 101 |
| 243 | Mr. Stevens | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 244 | — Leggatt | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 245 | Timothy O'Mara | | Ireland | ,, | 100 |
| 246 | Mrs. Pope | | England | ,, | 106 |
| 247 | Mrs. Hill | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 248 | Donald M'Donald | | Aix-la-Ch. | ,, | 110 |
| 249 | Jane Bunlow | | Germany | ,, | 109 |
| 250 | Thomas Shortall | Colonel | Ireland | ,, | 104 |
| 251 | Actemar | | France | ,, | 106 |
| 252 | Barned | Tradesman | England | ,, | 102 |
| 253 | Alexander Fatio | | Switzerld. | ,, | 104 |
| 254 | Crook | Clergyman | England | 1763 | 100 |
| 255 | Mrs. Halford | | ,, | ,, | 110 |
| 256 | Mr. Hill | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 257 | ,, Blocksop | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 258 | ,, Herron | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 259 | Fontaine | | Switzerld. | ,, | 103 |
| 260 | Eliz. Sumner | | England | ,, | 102 |
| 261 | Ann Ashton | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 262 | Wicksted | Farmer | ,, | ,, | 108 |
| 263 | Richard Teesdale | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 264 | Peter Campbell | | Scotland | ,, | 108 |
| 265 | Evan Owens | | Wales | ,, | 100 |
| 266 | Mrs. Esch | | England | ,, | 100 |
| 267 | Thos. Jackson | | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 268 | Mrs. Blakesley | | ,, | ,, | 108 |
| 269 | Mr. King | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 270 | Margaret Krasiowna | | Poland | ,, | 108 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 271 | Mrs. Nicholson | | England | 1763 | 106 |
| 272 | Lady Clinton | Lady | „ | „ | 103 |
| 273 | Rachael Wetherby | | „ | „ | 110 |
| 274 | William Pickworth | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 275 | John Baxant | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 276 | John Bates | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 277 | Hopgood | Farmer | „ | „ | 101 |
| 278 | Jos. Barton | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 279 | Edw. Wilks | | „ | „ | 109 |
| 280 | Celia Simms | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 281 | Eliz. Club | | Ireland | „ | 100 |
| 282 | John Waters | | England | „ | 100 |
| 283 | Jane Grey | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 284 | Mary Iles | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 285 | Mary Fox | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 286 | De Wessenstein | Baron | Germany | „ | 100 |
| 287 | Goring | Grazier | England | „ | 102 |
| 288 | G. Wilson | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 289 | Thos. Hopgood | | America | „ | 100 |
| 290 | Jane Owen | | England | „ | 101 |
| 291 | John Brown | | Ireland | „ | 109 |
| 292 | Mr. Hill | | England | „ | 103 |
| 293 | Mary Gummersall | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 294 | James Baker | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 295 | Mrs. Blasgrave | | „ | 1764 | 106 |
| 296 | Eliz. Cave | Matr. of Workh. | „ | „ | 100 |
| 297 | William Taylor | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 298 | James Wark | | Ireland | „ | 106 |
| 299 | Eliz. M'Neil | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 300 | Eliz. Greeig | Beggar | Scotland | „ | 109 |
| 301 | Mrs. Smith | | England | „ | 100 |
| 302 | Alice Foot | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 303 | Joseph Rogers | Soldier | „ | „ | 103 |
| 304 | Margaret Cooper | | Scotland | „ | 105 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 305 | Faith Ginger | | England | 1764 | 108 |
| 306 | Eliz. Elsden | | ,, | ,, | 106 |
| 307 | Mary Redmond | | Ireland | ,, | 103 |
| 308 | Johanna Freeman | | England | ,, | 107 |
| 309 | Ephraim Randall | | ,, | ,, | 109 |
| 310 | Susan Devon | | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 311 | Christopher Xemines | | Spain | ,, | 110 |
| 312 | Mrs. Morgan | | England | ,, | 100 |
| 313 | Mrs. Martin | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 314 | Mr. Stephenson | | ,, | ,, | 101 |
| 315 | — Locke | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 316 | Mary Francis | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 317 | Ellenor Hunt | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 318 | Mrs. Pelican | | Ireland | ,, | 105 |
| 319 | Mrs. Carter | | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 320 | Mr. Pring | | England | ,, | 102 |
| 321 | Robt. Mayber | Bachelor | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 322 | John Rudge | | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 323 | Mrs. Ann Hart | | ,, | 1765 | 102 |
| 324 | Janet Anderson | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 325 | Joseph Famagello | | Italy | ,, | 103 |
| 326 | Eliz. Holme | Pauper | England | ,, | 104 |
| 327 | Louisa Villeit | | France | ,, | 105 |
| 328 | John Dowse | | England | ,, | 106 |
| 329 | Mary Andrews | Pauper | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 330 | Mary Benbow | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 331 | Mrs. Lamb | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 332 | Ann Wilson | | ,, | ,, | 110 |
| 333 | Decre | Clergyman | Wales | ,, | 102 |
| 334 | Mrs. Deverell | | England | ,, | 105 |
| 335 | John Edwards | Ploughman | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 336 | Jaspar Dixon | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 337 | Mr. Plackett | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 338 | Thos. Gibbon | | ,, | ,, | 104 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 339 | John Buckley | Brazier | England | 1765 | 102 |
| 340 | Hugh Martin | | „ | „ | 109 |
| 341 | Mrs. Burton | | Ireland | „ | 100 |
| 342 | — Carter | | England | „ | 101 |
| 343 | Margaret Green | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 344 | Mr. Southby | Gardener | „ | „ | 102 |
| 345 | Mrs. Allen | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 346 | James Talbot | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 347 | John Dickson | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 348 | Jane Hogarth | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 349 | Jane Thompson | | „ | „ | 108 |
| 350 | Jane Fordyke | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 351 | Mrs. Carter | | Ireland | „ | 104 |
| 352 | Mr. Gaulteer | | England | „ | 102 |
| 353 | Eleanor Anderson | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 354 | Mr. Glover | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 355 | W. Whitehurst | Soldier | America | „ | 107 |
| 356 | Wellener | Butcher | England | 1766 | 101 |
| 357 | Judith Reverty | | Ireland | „ | 110 |
| 358 | W. Cribbage | | England | „ | 100 |
| 359 | Dorothy Frost | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 360 | John Powell | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 361 | Mrs. Day | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 362 | Sarah Butters | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 363 | John Heather | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 364 | Jane Eyles | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 365 | Ann Armstrong | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 366 | Margaret Hemmes | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 367 | Christopher Schröder | Soldier | Germany | „ | 106 |
| 368 | Frances Mazzini | | Italy | „ | 105 |
| 369 | Mrs. Adams | | England | „ | 104 |
| 370 | James Moxley | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 371 | Capt. Butler | Soldier | „ | „ | 103 |
| 372 | Mrs. Gray | | „ | „ | 104 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 373 | John Haynes | | England | 1766 | 105 |
| 374 | Ann Arnold | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 375 | Alexander Robertson | | Scotland | ,, | 107 |
| 376 | Eleanor Price | | England | ,, | 108 |
| 377 | Sarah Chappell | | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 378 | Judith Parker | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 379 | Margaret Thomas | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 380 | John Robinson | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 381 | Magdalin Reston | | Italy | ,, | 110 |
| 382 | — Williamson | Gentleman | England | ,, | 102 |
| 383 | Mary Jones | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 384 | Solomon Emanuel | | Hungary | ,, | 109 |
| 385 | Pheneas Monseca | | Algiers | ,, | 109 |
| 386 | Margaret Bartlemer | | England | ,, | 102 |
| 387 | Mrs. Hunter | | ,, | ,, | 109 |
| 388 | Jane Fordyke | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 389 | Hickford | Clergyman | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 390 | Mary Cantleof | | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 391 | Mrs. Newman | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 392 | Mrs. Goosetree | | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 393 | Richard Matherman | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 394 | Margaret Pullen | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 395 | Roger Dove | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 396 | Mrs. Dove | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 397 | Mrs. Frost | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 398 | Saalsfield | Clergyman | Ireland | ,, | 106 |
| 399 | Palwell | | England | ,, | 105 |
| 400 | Ann Johnson | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 401 | Ann Jones | Pauper | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 402 | Ann Gilbert | | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 403 | Mary Humphrey | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 404 | James Lindsey | Soldier | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 405 | Ann Blakesley | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 406 | Ann Williams | | ,, | ,, | 102 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 407 | Daniel Pratt | | England | 1766 | 102 |
| 408 | Mrs. Simmons | | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 409 | Jane Robins | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 410 | Mary Wiggins | | ,, | 1767 | 109 |
| 411 | Mary Holt | | ,, | ,, | 108 |
| 412 | Thades Hynes | | Ireland | ,, | 105 |
| 413 | John Wood | | England | ,, | 102 |
| 414 | Mary Beelby | | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 415 | John Richardson | | ,, | ,, | 101 |
| 416 | Eliz. Fennell | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 417 | G. Gibbons | | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 418 | Mrs. Tate | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 419 | Jane Egerton | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 420 | Mrs. Pymm | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 421 | Cockey | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 422 | Jane Staples | | ,, | ,, | 106 |
| 423 | Eliz. Mason | | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 424 | John King | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 425 | Nicholas Dufrenois | | France | ,, | 101 |
| 426 | Patterson | Clergyman | England | ,, | 100 |
| 427 | Passarini | Baroness | Italy | ,, | 108 |
| 428 | John Mitchell | | England | ,, | 100 |
| 429 | René de Tressonier | | France | ,, | 103 |
| 430 | Jane Wilson | | England | ,, | 101 |
| 431 | Mathard | Surgeon | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 432 | Peter Stuart | | Scotland | ,, | 103 |
| 433 | John Ubers | Printer | Holland | ,, | 106 |
| 434 | Gerrard Lamb | | Madras | ,, | 103 |
| 435 | Mrs. Waters | | England | ,, | 103 |
| 436 | Lady Dupin | Noble Lady | France | ,, | 101 |
| 437 | Poor Joe All-Alone | Pauper | England | ,, | 105 |
| 438 | Edward Norris | Sailor | America | ,, | 103 |
| 439 | Benjamin Perrin | | England | ,, | 103 |
| 440 | Mrs. Darby | | ,, | ,, | 105 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 441 | Mrs. Fulcher | | England | 1767 | 100 |
| 442 | John James | | ,, | ,, | 101 |
| 443 | John Haynes | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 444 | Downes Twyford | Gentleman | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 445 | Robert Forrest | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 446 | Eliz. Parker | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 447 | George Wilford | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 448 | David Chambers | Weaver | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 449 | Mary Thomas | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 450 | W. Massenger | Mechanic | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 451 | W. Rogers | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 452 | John Saunders | Pauper | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 453 | His Wife | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 454 | John Wood | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 455 | Mrs. Price | | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 456 | Martin Fountain | | ,, | ,, | 110 |
| 457 | George Moore | Shoemaker | ,, | ,, | 110 |
| 458 | Mary Simmonds | | ,, | ,, | 106 |
| 459 | Mary Bate | | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 460 | Gerrard Brusel | | Madras | ,, | 103 |
| 461 | John Forster | | England | ,, | 101 |
| 462 | James Fraser | | Scotland | ,, | 104 |
| 463 | Thos. Johnson | | England | ,, | 105 |
| 464 | Eliz. Harwood | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 465 | Mrs. Heckins | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 466 | Margaret Thomas | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 467 | Thomas Probin | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 468 | Mary Tuftin | | ,, | ,, | 109 |
| 469 | Alice Dunn | | Ireland | 1768 | 102 |
| 470 | Philip La Rogue | | France | ,, | 102 |
| 471 | Jane Holt | | England | ,, | 108 |
| 472 | Sarah Pinson | | ,, | ,, | 106 |
| 473 | Robert Anderson | | Scotland | ,, | 100 |
| 474 | Thos. Horne | | England | ,, | 107 |

### *Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 475 | Conolly | | Ireland | 1768 | 107 |
| 476 | Sol. Humphries | Pauper | England | „ | 106 |
| 477 | Col. M'Namara | Colonel | Ireland | „ | 102 |
| 478 | P. Maquire | Merchant | England | „ | 107 |
| 479 | John Pearse | Farmer | „ | „ | 103 |
| 480 | Peter Magee | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 481 | Arthur Jackson | Ploughman | „ | „ | 107 |
| 482 | Martin Riley | Barber | „ | „ | 104 |
| 483 | Jacob Garton | Tallow Chandler | „ | „ | 102 |
| 484 | Ralph Howe | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 485 | Samuel Urwin | Naval Officer | „ | „ | 104 |
| 486 | John Drewett | Merchant | „ | „ | 101 |
| 487 | Mary Prescot | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 488 | John Daniel | Ironmonger | „ | „ | 107 |
| 489 | Height | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 490 | Mary Elder | Pauper | „ | „ | 102 |
| 491 | Phillibert du Chateau | Soldier | France | „ | 103 |
| 492 | Henry Felton | Farmer | England | „ | 102 |
| 493 | Mrs. Caulers | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 494 | George Bowman | | Scotland | „ | 107 |
| 495 | Sarah Pomfrey | | England | „ | 103 |
| 496 | Mrs. Coleman | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 497 | Edward White | | Scotland | „ | 108 |
| 498 | Riley | | England | „ | 100 |
| 499 | Oliver Eustace | | Ireland | „ | 100 |
| 500 | Peter Dowling | Sailor | England | „ | 102 |
| 501 | Ann Barthelems | | France | „ | 110 |
| 502 | Marie Tardie | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 503 | Margaret M'Dowal | | Scotland | „ | 106 |
| 504 | Phillip Loutier | Barber | France | „ | 105 |
| 505 | Cornelius van Dieman | | Holland | „ | 105 |
| 506 | Philip Palfreeman | Boxkeeper | England | „ | 100 |
| 507 | Laughlin M'Gillawry | | Scotland | „ | 107 |
| 508 | John Lindsay | | England | „ | 102 |

## *Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 577 | Pratt | Clergyman | England | 1771 | 102 |
| 578 | Dickie | | Scotland | „ | 109 |
| 579 | J. Merryweather | | England | „ | 105 |
| 580 | R. Coulson | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 581 | T. Wilson | Naval Captain | „ | „ | 103 |
| 582 | Elizabeth Gordon | | Scotland | „ | 100 |
| 583 | Paul Barral | Priest | Italy | „ | 106 |
| 584 | Mr. Mullilet | | England | „ | 108 |
| 585 | A. Jones | Shepherd | Wales | „ | 107 |
| 586 | Peter Guthrie | | Scotland | „ | 105 |
| 587 | Solomon Emanuel | | Holland | „ | 109 |
| 588 | John Hammond | | England | „ | 107 |
| 589 | J. A. Tompkins | Naval Captain | „ | „ | 103 |
| 590 | I. Naish | Farmer | „ | „ | 104 |
| 591 | John Allen | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 592 | John Miles | Labourer | „ | „ | 109 |
| 593 | Thumull | Professor | Germany | „ | 104 |
| 594 | Sol. Levy | | England | „ | 108 |
| 595 | Mrs. Chandler | | „ | „ | 108 |
| 596 | Mrs. Redrick | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 597 | Elizabeth Atkinson | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 598 | Margaret Coles | Beggar | „ | „ | 102 |
| 599 | Henry Morgan | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 600 | Ann Franks | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 601 | Mrs. Sholmine | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 602 | Andrew Coppach | | France | 1772 | 105 |
| 603 | Mrs. Day | | England | „ | 107 |
| 604 | Susannah Vandewall | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 605 | Mrs. Coulter | | Scotland | „ | 103 |
| 606 | Mrs. Summers | | England | „ | 102 |
| 607 | Thomas Dalton | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 608 | John Simpson | | „ | „ | 110 |
| 609 | Margaret Austen | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 610 | W. Giles | | „ | „ | 102 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 611 | James Geras | | Switzerld. | 1772 | 109 |
| 612 | Mary Gray | Pauper | England | „ | 103 |
| 613 | Peter Mauzere | Fisherman | Holland | „ | 109 |
| 614 | Jane Simmonds | Pauper | England | „ | 110 |
| 615 | Mr. Jones | | „ | „ | 108 |
| 616 | Mr. Cordelon | | France | „ | 107 |
| 617 | Jas. Gay | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 618 | Elizabeth Nichols | | England | „ | 103 |
| 619 | A. Draysdall | Gardener | Scotland | „ | 107 |
| 620 | Mdme. Grandchamps | Nun | France | „ | 107 |
| 621 | Jane Shirley | | England | „ | 102 |
| 622 | Joan Jones | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 623 | R. Creed | Naval Captain | „ | „ | 110 |
| 624 | W. Harwick | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 625 | John Richardson | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 626 | Mary Butler | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 627 | Mary Metcalf | | „ | „ | 108 |
| 628 | Mrs. Tate | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 629 | J. Jenkins | Merchant | „ | „ | 106 |
| 630 | John Meggs | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 631 | Jane Jenkins | | „ | „ | 108 |
| 632 | P. M'Donald | Fisherman | Scotland | „ | 109 |
| 633 | Daniel Legro | | England | „ | 103 |
| 634 | Maria Watson | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 635 | Peter M'Cloud | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 636 | Isabel King | | Scotland | „ | 108 |
| 637 | Mr. Hamilton | | England | „ | 101 |
| 638 | Mary Winter | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 639 | Mary Simms | Beggar | „ | „ | 109 |
| 640 | Mr. Shephard | Gardener | „ | „ | 109 |
| 641 | E. Page | | „ | „ | 108 |
| 642 | James Newnham | Officer | „ | 1773 | 102 |
| 643 | Mrs. Cooper | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 644 | Elizabeth De Vall | | Flanders | „ | 101 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 645 | Henry Junkerman | | France | 1773 | 108 |
| 646 | Thomas Frowd | | England | „ | 103 |
| 647 | Major Astle | Major | Ireland | „ | 100 |
| 648 | Elizabeth Clarke | | England | „ | 104 |
| 649 | Joan Godfrey | | „ | „ | 110 |
| 650 | Steward | Farmer | „ | „ | 103 |
| 651 | W. Dykes | Draper | „ | „ | 103 |
| 652 | David Worsam | Factor | „ | „ | 109 |
| 653 | Jane Reeves | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 654 | Mr. Hales | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 655 | Peter Delme | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 656 | J. Halliday | Knight | „ | „ | 102 |
| 657 | T. Garbut | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 658 | P. Bennet | Soldier | „ | „ | 107 |
| 659 | Mary Smith | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 660 | Mrs. Leavefield | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 661 | Martha Collins | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 662 | Mary Duff | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 663 | James Kealing | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 664 | Ann Welder | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 665 | John Jones | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 666 | T. Forbes | Naval Captain | „ | „ | 102 |
| 667 | F. Gresby | Clergyman | „ | „ | 100 |
| 668 | Rachael Solomon | | Holland | „ | 110 |
| 669 | S. Connannel | | „ | „ | 109 |
| 670 | A. Eckstain | | England | „ | 106 |
| 671 | Mr. Ralf | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 672 | Mary Jones | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 673 | J. Cordelen | | France | „ | 108 |
| 674 | Mr. Long | Farmer | England | „ | 102 |
| 675 | Mary Worsley | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 676 | Gatty | Tailor | „ | „ | 104 |
| 677 | Eyre | Cutler | „ | „ | 107 |
| 678 | Torreson Sologsteen | Peasant | Norway | „ | 100 |

### *Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 679 | His Wife | Peasant | Norway | 1773 | 100 |
| 680 | Jern Oer | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 681 | His Wife | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 682 | Ole Bessebar | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 683 | His Wife | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 684 | Hans Forlasken | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 685 | Joran Gallen | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 686 | Samuel Street | Soldier | England | 1774 | 102 |
| 687 | I. Devick | Merchant | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 688 | M. Pravie | Baronet | Scotland | ,, | 101 |
| 689 | Eliza Tuck | | England | ,, | 103 |
| 690 | B. Smith | Naval Capt. | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 691 | Isaac De Vic | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 692 | Robert Hill | | ,, | ,, | 101 |
| 693 | Eliz. Greaves | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 694 | Jane de Quincarnou | Baroness | France | ,, | 106 |
| 695 | John Whitton | Labourer | England | ,, | 107 |
| 696 | Rachael Munns | | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 697 | Z. Abington | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 698 | Bulkley | Noble Lady | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 699 | O. Tersenny | | Ireland | ,, | 107 |
| 700 | Turtle | | England | ,, | 102 |
| 701 | John M. Morgan | Gentleman | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 702 | John Smith | | ,, | ,, | 108 |
| 703 | T. Willoughby | Thatcher | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 704 | P. Frampton | | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 705 | Lidia Hewett | | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 706 | Martha Gibbons | | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 707 | Mazarella | Gentleman | Germany | ,, | 105 |
| 708 | Prudence Hudson | | England | ,, | 107 |
| 709 | Bridget Howard | | ,, | ,, | 101 |
| 710 | Mrs. Wye | | Ireland | ,, | 105 |
| 711 | Sarah Duffield | | England | ,, | 103 |
| 712 | John Laysc | Captain | ,, | ,, | 106 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 713 | Isaac Warnford | Farmer | England | 1774 | 103 |
| 714 | E. Smithson | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 715 | Gunwell | | „ | „ | 108 |
| 716 | Thomas Miller | | „ | 1775 | 101 |
| 717 | F. Tait | | Scotland | „ | 102 |
| 718 | Mary Watkins | | England | „ | 105 |
| 719 | Sarah Brookman | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 720 | J. Howes | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 721 | M. M‘Laughlin | | Ireland | „ | 108 |
| 722 | Mrs. Buchy | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 723 | Sir G. Hawkins | Physician | England | „ | 105 |
| 724 | A. Maxwell | Doctor | „ | „ | 103 |
| 725 | Warne | Engraver | „ | „ | 103 |
| 726 | ——— | Farmer | Wales | 1776 | 105 |
| 727 | Eleanor Willis | | England | „ | 105 |
| 728 | Mr. Dormer | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 729 | G. Goodman | | Jamaica | „ | 105 |
| 730 | Mrs. Cahier | | England | „ | 108 |
| 731 | R. Cook | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 732 | Lathwaite | Clergyman | „ | „ | 100 |
| 733 | B. Price | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 734 | Brooks | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 735 | L. Chambellan | | France | „ | 109 |
| 736 | Mrs. Hall | | England | „ | 100 |
| 737 | Kennedy | | Scotland | „ | 110 |
| 738 | W. Dale | | England | „ | 101 |
| 739 | Ann Sympson | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 740 | J. Dobyns | Shepherd | „ | „ | 102 |
| 741 | Marie Magdaleine | | France | „ | 103 |
| 742 | Wright | | England | „ | 102 |
| 743 | Marguerite de Coeg | | France | „ | 104 |
| 744 | Pattison | | Scotland | „ | 100 |
| 745 | Mr. Buck | | Ireland | „ | 105 |
| 746 | J. Harding | | England | „ | 104 |

## *Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 747 | Willet | Naval Capt. | England | 1776 | 100 |
| 748 | Margaret Baise | | „ | 1777 | 107 |
| 749 | Mrs. Rowe | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 750 | Walker | Clergyman | „ | „ | 107 |
| 751 | Mary Flowers | Pauper | „ | „ | 102 |
| 752 | F. Wilks | Labourer | „ | „ | 109 |
| 753 | P. Fierville | Actor | Germany | „ | 107 |
| 754 | D. Lewen | | England | „ | 103 |
| 755 | Price | | Wales | 1778 | 103 |
| 756 | Purfield | | England | „ | 105 |
| 757 | William Duncan | | Scotland | „ | 108 |
| 758 | A. Devaile | | England | „ | 102 |
| 759 | J. Lambart | Servant | „ | „ | 103 |
| 760 | T. Cooper | Drummer | „ | „ | 100 |
| 761 | Husan | | „ | „ | 109 |
| 762 | T. Cocks | Labourer | „ | „ | 102 |
| 763 | Anna Threlkeld | Pauper | „ | „ | 106 |
| 764 | Eleanor Neal | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 765 | C. Beresford | Gentleman | „ | 1779 | 103 |
| 766 | J. Strokes | „ | „ | „ | 104 |
| 767 | S. Jacobsou | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 768 | J. S. Thornton | Gentleman | „ | „ | 102 |
| 769 | Wilbraham | „ | „ | „ | 101 |
| 770 | Oaks | Merchant | „ | „ | 107 |
| 771 | Margaret Doyle | | Ireland | „ | 110 |
| 772 | A. Forsyth | Shoemaker | Scotland | „ | 109 |
| 773 | Mary Langton | Pauper | England | „ | 108 |
| 774 | Mrs. Clarke | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 775 | Susan Eveson | | „ | „ | 108 |
| 776 | Mary Grimes | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 777 | D. Bennet | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 778 | F. Pryce | | Wales | „ | 101 |
| 779 | W. Stainia | Pauper | England | „ | 101 |
| 780 | G. Haslem | Soldier | „ | „ | 105 |

### *Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 781 | Samuel Johnsone | | England | 1779 | 104 |
| 782 | Mrs. Bacon | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 783 | Ann Steyning | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 784 | Mr. Denton | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 785 | Mrs. Brundon | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 786 | J. Ekins | Labourer | „ | 1780 | 103 |
| 787 | H. Wilkinson | Knight | „ | „ | 104 |
| 788 | Ruth Wine | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 789 | Kirby | Farmer | „ | „ | 104 |
| 790 | Susannah Wood | | „ | „ | 109 |
| 791 | Mrs. Armstrong | | „ | „ | 110 |
| 792 | R. Kenns | | „ | „ | 108 |
| 793 | S. Pickering | Gentleman | „ | „ | 104 |
| 794 | Mary Ryan | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 795 | Margaret Wilkinson | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 796 | James Walford | Labourer | „ | „ | 104 |
| 797 | Mrs. Pollard | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 798 | Mrs. Stoaks | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 799 | E. Shrigley | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 800 | T. Carter | Labourer | „ | „ | 108 |
| 801 | T. Dickens | Farmer | „ | „ | 105 |
| 802 | J. Simpson | Gentleman | „ | „ | 104 |
| 803 | Janet Kynock | | Scotland | „ | 105 |
| 804 | Mrs. Bullock | | England | „ | 101 |
| 805 | J. Morrill | Lieutenant | „ | „ | 100 |
| 806 | J. Stewardson | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 807 | J. Mullet | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 808 | J. Hopper | Labourer | „ | „ | 103 |
| 809 | D. Bennett | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 810 | Joan Farmer | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 811 | John Bennett | Gentleman | „ | „ | 100 |
| 812 | Mary Glover | Pauper | „ | „ | 103 |
| 813 | R. Pring | Farmer | „ | „ | 103 |
| 814 | T. Pen | „ | „ | „ | 101 |

### *Persons who have attained Ages from 100 to 110 Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 815 | E. Brinton | Shopkeeper | England | 1780 | 102 |
| 816 | J. Dangerfield | Labourer | „ | „ | 100 |
| 817 | Mary Smith | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 818 | Mrs. Cooper | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 819 | S. Edmonds | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 820 | Mr. Wheatley | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 821 | Mrs. Noel | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 822 | Janet Taylor | | Scotland | „ | 108 |
| 823 | J. Codrington | Gentleman | „ | „ | 104 |
| 824 | Susannah Dashwood | | „ | „ | 108 |
| 825 | T. Field | Labourer | „ | „ | 102 |
| 826 | J. Thorpe | Farmer | „ | „ | 109 |
| 827 | Mrs. Clarke | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 828 | Mary M'Kee | | Ireland | „ | 110 |
| 829 | G. Phillips | | England | „ | 106 |
| 830 | Mrs. Smith | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 831 | S. Fidler | Labourer | „ | „ | 105 |
| 832 | T. Keggan | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 833 | G. Kennedy | Physician | „ | „ | 100 |
| 834 | Mrs. Bellew | | Barbadoes | „ | 108 |
| 835 | Mr. Sutton | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 836 | Mrs. Jacklew | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 837 | Mary Parker | | England | 1781 | 108 |
| 838 | J. Lutwick | Grocer | „ | „ | 109 |
| 839 | Elizabeth Dallass | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 840 | Mrs. Loveken | | Germany | „ | 101 |
| 841 | F. le Grange | | France | „ | 106 |
| 842 | J. Thomson | Farmer | England | „ | 103 |
| 843 | Worme | Innkeeper | „ | „ | 101 |
| 844 | Mary Speed | Labourer | „ | „ | 103 |
| 845 | Mary Webb | Pauper | „ | „ | 110 |
| 846 | Mrs. Carlton | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 847 | Peter Langré | | France | „ | 105 |
| 848 | C. Hayman | Soldier | England | „ | 100 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 849 | P. Linford | | England | 1781 | 107 |
| 850 | Mrs. Ritchie | | Scotland | " | 110 |
| 851 | G. Lane | Gardener | England | " | 102 |
| 852 | H. Vaughan | Gentleman | " | " | 101 |
| 853 | Mannington | Attorney | " | " | 110 |
| 854 | Judith Clements | | " | " | 109 |
| 855 | P. Housen | Soldier | Germany | " | 107 |
| 856 | T. Shepherd | | England | " | 108 |
| 857 | J. Freeman | Com. R.N. | " | " | 102 |
| 858 | Esther Wardlaw | | " | " | 103 |
| 859 | D. Bennett | Soldier | " | " | 107 |
| 860 | Helen Gray | | Scotland | " | 105 |
| 861 | P. Marier | Fisherman | Holland | " | 109 |
| 862 | Esther Davies | Pauper | England | " | 103 |
| 863 | P. Blakeney | Captain | Ireland | " | 104 |
| 864 | J. Allason | | Scotland | " | 103 |
| 865 | Catherine Hales | | " | " | 109 |
| 866 | —— | | Germany | " | 100 |
| 867 | P. Prinn | Glassblower | England | " | 101 |
| 868 | W. Roper | | " | " | 101 |
| 869 | J. Brickley | Surgeon | " | " | 104 |
| 870 | R. Butterfield | Mechanic | " | " | 102 |
| 871 | J. Beedel | | " | 1782 | 100 |
| 872 | Stephen Brigg | | " | " | 110 |
| 873 | John Nicholls | Labourer | " | " | 105 |
| 874 | C. Amyot | | France | " | 105 |
| 875 | J. Winshaw | | England | " | 107 |
| 876 | C. Strickland | Gentleman | " | " | 102 |
| 877 | Martens | " | Holland | " | 100 |
| 878 | J. Isles | | England | " | 103 |
| 879 | B. Parker | | " | " | 103 |
| 880 | R. Ashley | Gardener | " | " | 100 |
| 881 | Mrs. Tuson | | " | " | 103 |
| 882 | H. Moulding | Sailor | " | " | 102 |

## *Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 883 | John Brown | | Scotland | 1782 | 110 |
| 884 | Jane Child | Pauper | England | „ | 109 |
| 885 | H. Lord | Soldier | „ | „ | 106 |
| 886 | L. Nelson | Clergyman | „ | „ | 103 |
| 887 | Mrs. Stracey | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 888 | Francis Miles | Soldier | „ | „ | 108 |
| 889 | Mrs. Crouch | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 890 | Mrs. Ramscar | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 891 | Mrs. Huntchback | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 892 | Mr. Frank | | „ | „ | 109 |
| 893 | Mordecai | Merchant | Germany | „ | 103 |
| 894 | C. Leslie | Ballad Singer | Scotland | „ | 105 |
| 895 | Isabel Tough | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 896 | Cath. Daubenbulk | Pauper | Flanders | „ | 107 |
| 897 | Mrs. Langdale | | England | „ | 103 |
| 898 | R. Nicholson | | Ireland | „ | 110 |
| 899 | Elizabeth Driffield | | England | „ | 103 |
| 900 | Johnson | Cheesemonger | „ | „ | 103 |
| 901 | Susan Evison | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 902 | W. Thompson | | „ | „ | 108 |
| 903 | Babara Softley | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 904 | Rebecca Wedman | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 905 | Tasker | Farmer | „ | „ | 103 |
| 906 | E. Drinker | | America | „ | 103 |
| 907 | Heidington | Smith | England | „ | 100 |
| 908 | A. M'Calvin | Surgeon | Scotland | „ | 101 |
| 909 | W. White | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 910 | H. Jones | Merchant | Wales | „ | 104 |
| 911 | A. Erstain | Butcher | England | „ | 107 |
| 912 | Mrs. Simpson | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 913 | M. Champney | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 914 | Mrs. Appleby | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 915 | G. Burgess | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 916 | J. Pearce | Labourer | „ | „ | 105 |

***Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.***

| No. | Name. | Condition | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 917 | Wrench | Gardener | England | 1783 | 101 |
| 918 | T. Poxton | Quack Doctor | ,, | ,, | 108 |
| 919 | Mary Cadenhead | | Scotland | ,, | 103 |
| 920 | James Smith | Farmer | ,, | ,, | 106 |
| 921 | Mary Pritchard | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 922 | Signora Cervetto | | Italy | ,, | 102 |
| 923 | J. Sylvester | | England | ,, | 107 |
| 924 | Mary Archambault | | France | ,, | 101 |
| 925 | J. Hamilton | Merchant | England | ,, | 103 |
| 926 | W. Thompson | Gentleman | ,, | ,, | 108 |
| 927 | E. Price | Grazier | Scotland | ,, | 102 |
| 928 | J. Rogerson | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 929 | Mrs. Boston | | ,, | ,, | 109 |
| 930 | E. Whiteley | | England | ,, | 102 |
| 931 | W. Briscoe | | ,, | ,, | 101 |
| 932 | A. Mascarenhas | Slave | Africa | ,, | 110 |
| 933 | J. Cresy | | England | ,, | 102 |
| 934 | Mary Johnson | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 935 | W. Towson | Soldier | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 936 | Mary Worsley | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 937 | J. Woodgate | | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 938 | Susannah Evanstone | | ,, | ,, | 108 |
| 939 | John Owen | | Wales | ,, | 101 |
| 940 | Mrs. St. John | | England | ,, | 102 |
| 941 | J. Wilson | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 942 | Mrs. Cotes | | ,, | ,, | 101 |
| 943 | Mrs. Bancart | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 944 | G. Goodwin | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 945 | Mrs. Worsley | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 946 | Elizabeth Clark | | Scotland | ,, | 104 |
| 947 | W. Kirby | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 948 | J. Smith | | England | 1784 | 105 |
| 949 | R. Boon | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 950 | Peck | Musician | ,, | ,, | 100 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 951 | W. Stockwood | Clergyman | England | 1784 | 100 |
| 952 | Mrs. Poore | | " | " | 108 |
| 953 | J. Laing | | " | " | 103 |
| 954 | Mr. Barrett | | " | " | 100 |
| 955 | Jane Pritchard | | " | " | 103 |
| 956 | J. Bryan | | Ireland | " | 107 |
| 957 | T. Edgar | | Scotland | " | 108 |
| 958 | Mrs. Jenkins | | Wales | " | 102 |
| 959 | W. Watson | Soldier | England | " | 104 |
| 960 | Elizabeth Jack | | Scotland | " | 105 |
| 961 | G. Sims | | England | " | 102 |
| 962 | Abigail Sewell | | " | " | 105 |
| 963 | P. M'Donaldson | Gentleman | Ireland | " | 108 |
| 964 | Eliz. Taylor | | England | " | 103 |
| 965 | Susan Evison | | " | " | 108 |
| 966 | M. Jackson | | " | " | 100 |
| 967 | Mr. Brook | Mast Maker | " | " | 103 |
| 968 | W. Painter | | " | " | 104 |
| 969 | P. Smith | | " | " | 100 |
| 970 | Margaret Scurral | | " | " | 108 |
| 971 | Gastheim | General | Hungary | " | 100 |
| 972 | D. M'Donald | | Scotland | " | 109 |
| 973 | Mrs. Wilkins | | Wales | 1785 | 105 |
| 974 | J. Wigmore | Gentleman | England | " | 101 |
| 975 | R. Warne | | " | " | 100 |
| 976 | Maria Moses | | " | " | 100 |
| 977 | Hannah Heal | | " | " | 100 |
| 978 | C. Jones | | Wales | " | 105 |
| 979 | C. Gavin | | Scotland | " | 103 |
| 980 | J. Bond | | England | " | 102 |
| 981 | Ellen Hinds | | Ireland | " | 106 |
| 982 | R. Spencer | | England | " | 100 |
| 983 | R. Fuller | | " | " | 100 |
| 984 | J. Randolph | Attorney | " | " | 107 |

### *Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 985 | Catherine Plumber | | England | 1785 | 104 |
| 986 | Hannah Sparke | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 987 | Mrs. Carr | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 988 | Mary Brown | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 989 | L. Morgan | | Wales | „ | 101 |
| 990 | W. Auld | Pedlar | Scotland | „ | 101 |
| 991 | Smith | Farmer | Wales | „ | 103 |
| 992 | Mrs. Watson | | England | „ | 104 |
| 993 | W. Murray | | Scotland | „ | 100 |
| 994 | J. Mackie | Farmer | „ | „ | 103 |
| 995 | De Salis | Cardinal | Spain | „ | 110 |
| 996 | W. Wilday | | England | 1786 | 101 |
| 997 | David Solomons | Rabbi | „ | „ | 100 |
| 998 | C. Blizard | Farmer | „ | „ | 107 |
| 999 | Eliz. Curril | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1000 | Anne Davis | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1001 | Esther Richardson | | „ | „ | 109 |
| 1002 | C. Studwick | Gentleman | „ | „ | 101 |
| 1003 | Mrs. Hunter | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 1004 | Mrs. Mason | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1005 | Eleanor Railston | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1006 | Isabella Dryden | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 1007 | W. Trundle | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1008 | Mrs. Smith | | „ | „ | 108 |
| 1009 | L. Pancon | Labourer | France | „ | 104 |
| 1010 | Anne Merritt | | England | „ | 107 |
| 1011 | G. Thomas | | Wales | „ | 108 |
| 1012 | Eliz. Higton | | England | „ | 107 |
| 1013 | P. O'Brien | Cooper | Ireland | „ | 105 |
| 1014 | J. Ferguson | Farmer | Scotland | „ | 108 |
| 1015 | R. Hicks | | England | „ | 104 |
| 1016 | R. Wilson | Pauper | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1017 | J. Barnsley | Miner | „ | „ | 101 |
| 1018 | J. Dodd | Farmer | „ | „ | 100 |

***Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.***

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1019 | J. Ridgeway | | England | 1786 | 100 |
| 1020 | Mary Bailey | | ,, | ,, | 106 |
| 1021 | Mrs. M'Carthy | | Ireland | ,, | 103 |
| 1022 | D. Teare | Labourer | I. of Man | ,, | 110 |
| 1023 | G. Buck | | England | 1787 | 102 |
| 1024 | J. Hill | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 1025 | J. Pengs | Labourer | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 1026 | Mrs. Bailey | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 1027 | R. C. Latham | | Scotland | ,, | 102 |
| 1028 | J. Warren | Fisherman | Ireland | ,, | 107 |
| 1029 | D. Lynch | | ,, | ,, | 101 |
| 1030 | D. Graham | | Scotland | ,, | 108 |
| 1031 | Jean Patz | | Germany | ,, | 109 |
| 1032 | H. Sedgfield | Sailor | Scotland | ,, | 107 |
| 1033 | Lucinda Bryan | | Ireland | ,, | 108 |
| 1084 | J. Gilburne | Soldier | England | ,, | 104 |
| 1035 | D. Herliny | | Ireland | ,, | 107 |
| 1036 | J. Mannell | Farmer | England | ,, | 102 |
| 1037 | Susan Greenfield | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 1038 | J. Weller | Gentleman | ,, | ,, | 109 |
| 1039 | Mrs. Alchorne | | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 1040 | W. H. Franklin | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 1041 | E. Gour | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 1042 | Mrs. Pocklington | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 1043 | D. Prim | | ,, | ,, | 104 |
| 1044 | R. Jenkine | | Wales | ,, | 110 |
| 1045 | Janet Allan | | Scotland | 1788 | 105 |
| 1046 | Mary Warder | | England | ,, | 106 |
| 1047 | Judith de Ligonier | | France | ,, | 100 |
| 1048 | Mr. Cromer | | England | ,, | 102 |
| 1049 | Anne Butler | | ,, | ,, | 107 |
| 1050 | J. Thomas | | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 1051 | M. Drusina | M. Officer | France | ,, | 107 |
| 1052 | Mademoiselle, jun. | Nun | ,, | ,, | 102 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1053 | De Roser | Baron | Russia | 1788 | 108 |
| 1054 | Mrs. Mansell | | Ireland | „ | 105 |
| 1055 | T. Russ | | England | „ | 107 |
| 1056 | Jane Mulholland | | Ireland | „ | 105 |
| 1057 | Mary Ram | | England | „ | 107 |
| 1058 | J. Young | Weaver | Scotland | „ | 105 |
| 1059 | Mrs. Hop | Baroness | Holland | „ | 100 |
| 1060 | Anne Mallison | | England | „ | 100 |
| 1061 | Mrs. Lyng | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 1062 | Mary Kershaw | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1063 | Mrs. M'Ilroy | | Ireland | „ | 101 |
| 1064 | J. Bryson | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1065 | R. Johnson | | England | „ | 100 |
| 1066 | O. Best | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1067 | G. Moakes | Naval Captain | „ | „ | 107 |
| 1068 | J. Henniker | Labourer | „ | „ | 101 |
| 1069 | Mary Wilkinson | | „ | „ | 109 |
| 1070 | P. Coets | Soldier | Flanders | 1789 | 104 |
| 1071 | T. King | Gentleman | „ | „ | 105 |
| 1072 | Mary Browne | | England | „ | 104 |
| 1073 | Mrs. Dawson | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 1074 | Jane Goodwin | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 1075 | Anne Ashe | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 1076 | Mrs. Weldyn | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 1077 | Mrs. Neave | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1078 | T. Houlcroft | | Wales | „ | 106 |
| 1079 | A. Meyer | | Denmark | „ | 106 |
| 1080 | J. Flannagan | | Ireland | „ | 102 |
| 1081 | Esther Barrow | | England | „ | 105 |
| 1082 | R. Semple | Gentleman | Scotland | „ | 106 |
| 1083 | T. Dyche | Pauper | England | „ | 102 |
| 1084 | Capt. Cespedes | | Caraccas | „ | 110 |
| 1085 | T. Loveday | Blacksmith | England | „ | 101 |
| 1086 | B. Pereyra | Fisherman | Portugal | „ | 107 |

### *Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1087 | Marion Gibson | | England | 1789 | 100 |
| 1088 | P. Flannagan | Limeburner | Ireland | " | 104 |
| 1089 | J. Price | | England | " | 100 |
| 1090 | A. Van Rysell | | Holland | " | 100 |
| 1091 | Sarah Jones | | Ireland | " | 102 |
| 1092 | Frances Barton | | England | " | 107 |
| 1093 | E. M‘Menemon | | Ireland | " | 109 |
| 1094 | W. Troughton | | England | 1790 | 102 |
| 1095 | Mary Jackson | | " | " | 104 |
| 1096 | M. Moet | Army | Holland | " | 101 |
| 1097 | Hannah Jenk | | England | " | 103 |
| 1098 | Mrs. Dick | | Scotland | " | 105 |
| 1099 | Jane Monks | | England | " | 104 |
| 1100 | A. Deane | Gentleman | " | " | 100 |
| 1101 | Bridget Seaver | | Ireland | " | 108 |
| 1102 | Mary Rose | | England | " | 101 |
| 1103 | P. Curtin | Priest | Ireland | " | 101 |
| 1104 | J. Buchanan | | Scotland | " | 103 |
| 1105 | Mr. Cross | Domestic | " | " | 105 |
| 1106 | J. Peters | Pedler | " | " | 107 |
| 1107 | Madame Brolard | | France | " | 101 |
| 1108 | J. Swarberick | | England | " | 102 |
| 1109 | M. Rodez | | Poland | " | 103 |
| 1110 | Margaret M‘Carthy | | Ireland | " | 103 |
| 1111 | Mrs. Todd | | England | " | 105 |
| 1112 | J. Coomer | | " | " | 102 |
| 1113 | J. Quanbrough | | " | " | 102 |
| 1114 | T. James | Gentleman | Ireland | " | 100 |
| 1115 | J. Peale | | England | " | 107 |
| 1116 | Mary Tench | | Ireland | " | 100 |
| 1117 | Anne Bannerman | | Scotland | " | 105 |
| 1118 | J. Plover | | England | " | 108 |
| 1119 | I. Hyde | | " | " | 102 |
| 1120 | D. Fletcher | | " | " | 102 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1121 | J. Cree | Farmer | Ireland | 1790 | 107 |
| 1122 | W. Troughton | | England | „ | 102 |
| 1123 | Watkins | Noble Lady | Wales | „ | 110 |
| 1124 | Macleod | Army | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1125 | Elizabeth Gibbon | | Jamaica | „ | 100 |
| 1126 | Mary Burke | | England | „ | 105 |
| 1127 | Annas Bristo | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1128 | Davies | Clergyman | „ | „ | 105 |
| 1129 | J. Pride | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1130 | Mrs. Loder | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1131 | A. Deane | Gentleman | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1132 | Mary Lacey | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1133 | J. Michiel | | Holland | „ | 101 |
| 1134 | Anne Pilcher | | England | „ | 103 |
| 1135 | Mrs. Barry | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1136 | Sarah Sherdley | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 1137 | A. Clugston | Farmer | „ | „ | 105 |
| 1138 | I. Hibbits | Labourer | Ireland | „ | 100 |
| 1139 | Mrs. Cradock | | England | „ | 102 |
| 1140 | Mrs. Magee | | Ireland | 1791 | 102 |
| 1141 | Mary Clements | Pauper | England | „ | 105 |
| 1142 | Mary Smith | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1143 | Sarah Gunston | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1144 | Mrs. Poor | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 1145 | B. Rymer | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1146 | Mr. Macdonald | | Scotland | „ | 101 |
| 1147 | Jane Gosnal | | England | „ | 104 |
| 1148 | Catherine Harvey | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 1149 | Mary Halmshaw | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1150 | Mary Cousen | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1151 | W. Billings | Army | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1152 | Henrietta Martiel | | Hanover | „ | 104 |
| 1153 | Frances Crossley | | England | „ | 109 |
| 1154 | W. Brown | | Scotland | „ | 108 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1155 | Mr. Winterton | | England | 1791 | 101 |
| 1156 | Bridget Player | Pauper | " | " | 102 |
| 1157 | Rebecca Joseph | | Wales | " | 100 |
| 1158 | Mrs. Blake | | England | " | 100 |
| 1159 | Anne Thomas | | " | " | 105 |
| 1160 | Anne Waters | | Ireland | " | 104 |
| 1161 | Don C. F. O'Neale | General | Spain | " | 110 |
| 1162 | Anne Young | | England | " | 102 |
| 1163 | Mrs. Wharton | | " | " | 103 |
| 1164 | J. Strachan | | Scotland | " | 105 |
| 1165 | Sarah Price | Pauper | Wales | " | 103 |
| 1166 | Mrs. Cooba | Negro | St. Elizab. | " | 110 |
| 1167 | Mrs. Askham | | England | " | 101 |
| 1168 | Mrs. Rheam | | " | " | 101 |
| 1169 | A. Fishpool | | " | " | 102 |
| 1170 | J. Sampler | | " | " | 103 |
| 1171 | Mary Bealey | | " | " | 102 |
| 1172 | A. Dickie | | Scotland | " | 101 |
| 1173 | Judith Scott | | England | 1792 | 102 |
| 1174 | A. Nesbitt | | Ireland | " | 103 |
| 1175 | Blanch Littleton | | Wales | " | 101 |
| 1176 | Mary Bate | Pauper | England | " | 105 |
| 1177 | Janet Towns | | Scotland | " | 101 |
| 1178 | Mrs. Lowdisdon | | England | " | 103 |
| 1179 | Mrs. Mawhood | | " | " | 100 |
| 1180 | J. Aldebort | | Poland | " | 105 |
| 1181 | Mary Annett | | England | " | 103 |
| 1182 | S. Paudames | | " | " | 105 |
| 1183 | Joan Harrington | | " | " | 101 |
| 1184 | J. Roberts | | " | " | 103 |
| 1185 | Mr. Hammond | | " | " | 107 |
| 1186 | Elizabeth Dowling | | " | " | 106 |
| 1187 | W. Ritchie | | Scotland | " | 106 |
| 1188 | Mrs. Clarke | | England | " | 102 |

***Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.***

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1189 | R. Brent | | England | 1793 | 110 |
| 1190 | Goodwife Mack | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 1191 | M. M'Narvan | | Scotland | „ | 104 |
| 1192 | T. Garrick | | „ | „ | 108 |
| 1193 | D. O'Grady | Farmer | Ireland | „ | 106 |
| 1194 | Mrs. Pape | | England | „ | 102 |
| 1195 | R. Williams | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1196 | Hannah Cooke | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1197 | M. Fellerson | | America | „ | 104 |
| 1198 | D. M'Cullum | | Scotland | „ | 104 |
| 1199 | W. Nicholls | | England | „ | 101 |
| 1200 | Mrs. Burkin | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 1201 | J. Burgh | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1202 | Mrs. Boardman | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1203 | Rachel Huddy | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1204 | H. Smalwood | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 1205 | Sarah Haynes | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1206 | O. O'Neill | | Ireland | 1794 | 102 |
| 1207 | J. Neil | Soldier | Scotland | „ | 107 |
| 1208 | P. Stewart | Army | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1209 | A. Gammels | „ | England | „ | 105 |
| 1210 | Frances Bone | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 1211 | Mr. Sherwood | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 1212 | J. Pritchard | Linen Draper | Wales | „ | 101 |
| 1213 | E. Lewis | | England | „ | 104 |
| 1214 | E. Jones | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1215 | Martha Willard | | America | „ | 100 |
| 1216 | H. Wells | | England | „ | 109 |
| 1217 | Agnes Melvin | | Scotland | „ | 104 |
| 1218 | Mrs. Middleham | | England | „ | 101 |
| 1219 | Mrs. Cope | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1220 | Evans | Silversmith | „ | „ | 101 |
| 1221 | W. Clayton | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1222 | Elizabeth Haye | | „ | „ | 110 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1223 | Mrs. Seal | Pauper | England | 1794 | 101 |
| 1224 | Mrs. King | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1225 | Richard Brown | | „ | „ | 108 |
| 1226 | R. Gough | | „ | 1795 | 101 |
| 1227 | Grizel Pettigrew | | Scotland | „ | 104 |
| 1228 | Barbara Stirling | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 1229 | Mrs. Whitehouse | | „ | „ | 109 |
| 1230 | Anne Gardener | | England | „ | 101 |
| 1231 | John Baugh | Farmer | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1232 | T. Seville | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1233 | J. Brindley | | „ | „ | 109 |
| 1234 | Rebecca Poney | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 1235 | F. Tait | | „ | „ | 109 |
| 1236 | R. Pye | | I. Strouna | „ | 102 |
| 1237 | J. Wilson | | England | „ | 100 |
| 1238 | J. Smith | Labourer | Scotland | „ | 101 |
| 1239 | Mrs. Beresford | | Ireland | „ | 103 |
| 1240 | Marion Muir | | Scotland | „ | 103 |
| 1241 | Maria Kries | | Switzerld. | „ | 104 |
| 1242 | Mrs. Ogden | | England | „ | 106 |
| 1243 | J. Borranstone | Priest | France | „ | 100 |
| 1244 | M. Phillips | Soldier | England | „ | 103 |
| 1245 | Nanny M'Daniel | | Ireland | 1796 | 106 |
| 1246 | Mrs. Smith | | England | „ | 101 |
| 1247 | W. Gibson | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1248 | Mrs. Kelly | | Ireland | „ | 105 |
| 1249 | Susan Mills | | England | „ | 102 |
| 1250 | J. Durham | Army | „ | „ | 101 |
| 1251 | B. Gibbs | Farmer | „ | „ | 104 |
| 1252 | W. Stephenson | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1253 | Anne Bickersteth | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1254 | J. Wizzal | Army | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1255 | Elizabeth Hunt | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1256 | T. Taylor | Cobler | „ | 1796 | 103 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1189 | R. Brent | | England | 1793 | 110 |
| 1190 | Goodwife Mack | | " | " | 101 |
| 1191 | M. M'Narvan | | Scotland | " | 104 |
| 1192 | T. Garrick | | " | " | 108 |
| 1193 | D. O'Grady | Farmer | Ireland | " | 106 |
| 1194 | Mrs. Pape | | England | " | 102 |
| 1195 | R. Williams | | " | " | 102 |
| 1196 | Hannah Cooke | | " | " | 100 |
| 1197 | M. Fellerson | | America | " | 104 |
| 1198 | D. M'Cullum | | Scotland | " | 104 |
| 1199 | W. Nicholls | | England | " | 101 |
| 1200 | Mrs. Burkin | | " | " | 101 |
| 1201 | J. Burgh | | " | " | 100 |
| 1202 | Mrs. Boardman | | " | " | 103 |
| 1203 | Rachel Huddy | | " | " | 100 |
| 1204 | H. Smalwood | | " | " | 104 |
| 1205 | Sarah Haynes | | " | " | 103 |
| 1206 | O. O'Neill | | Ireland | 1794 | 102 |
| 1207 | J. Neil | Soldier | Scotland | " | 107 |
| 1208 | P. Stewart | Army | " | " | 102 |
| 1209 | A. Gammels | " | England | " | 105 |
| 1210 | Frances Bone | | " | " | 104 |
| 1211 | Mr. Sherwood | | " | " | |
| 1212 | J. Pritchard | Linen Draper | Wales | " | |
| 1213 | E. Lewis | | England | " | |
| 1214 | E. Jones | | " | | |
| 1215 | Martha Willard | | America | | |
| 1216 | H. Wells | | Englan | | |
| 1217 | Agnes Melvin | | Scot | | |
| 1218 | Mrs. Middleham | | En | | |
| 1219 | Mrs. Cope | | | | |
| 1220 | Evans | mith | | | |
| 1221 | W. Clayton | | | | |
| 1222 | Elizabeth Haye | | | | |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1257 | W. Windness | | England | 1796 | 110 |
| 1258 | Ann Keighly | | " | " | 100 |
| 1259 | Jane Collins | | " | " | 102 |
| 1260 | David Caldwell | Army | Scotland | " | 107 |
| 1261 | Ann Watkins | | Ireland | " | 107 |
| 1262 | Mrs. Holmes | | England | " | 103 |
| 1263 | Jeremiah Atkins | Army | " | " | 102 |
| 1264 | T. Jackson | Farmer | " | " | 105 |
| 1265 | C. Macklin | Actor | " | 1797 | 107 |
| 1266 | T. Wigmore | | " | " | 102 |
| 1267 | Anne Prigg | | " | " | 104 |
| 1268 | J. Stowers | Farmer | " | " | 101 |
| 1269 | Mrs. Church | | " | " | 109 |
| 1270 | Mrs. Reynolds | | " | " | 109 |
| 1271 | Mary Davis | | " | " | 105 |
| 1272 | J. Pearce | | " | " | 105 |
| 1273 | Winifred Foxon | | " | " | 104 |
| 1274 | Hannah Sturges | | Flanders | " | 106 |
| 1275 | Mrs. Crossman | | England | " | 106 |
| 1276 | H. Gray | Innkeeper | " | " | 102 |
| 1277 | W. Birkhead | | " | " | 100 |
| 1278 | Anne Gray | | " | " | 100 |
| 1279 | Alice Pilcher | | " | " | 104 |
| 1280 | W. Giseman | Farmer | " | " | 109 |
| 1281 | Catharine Richardson | | " | " | 109 |
| 1282 | J. Knowles | Pauper | " | " | 109 |
| 1283 | Catharine Ducket | | " | " | 106 |
| 1284 | Anne Fulford | | " | " | 101 |
| 1285 | Margaret Woods | | " | " | 100 |
| 1286 | Anne Pickering | | " | " | 110 |
| 1287 | Mary Chilcott | | " | " | 101 |
| 1288 | David Claybrook | | " | " | 100 |
| 1289 | J. M'Gregor | Army | Scotland | 1798 | 108 |
| 1290 | G. Angus | Labourer | " | " | 106 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 to 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1291 | T. Jackson | | England | 1798 | 103 |
| 1292 | R. Hamer | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1293 | E. Farral | | Ireland | „ | 108 |
| 1294 | I. Lottin | | France | „ | 101 |
| 1295 | Elizabeth Patrick | | England | „ | 100 |
| 1296 | Martha Gillet | Pauper | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1297 | Susannah Reynolds | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 1298 | W. Hyde | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 1299 | John Oyl | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 1300 | Mary Climment | | Scotland | „ | 102 |
| 1301 | Louis Bisset | | England | „ | 109 |
| 1302 | J. Yerbury | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1303 | W. Rolfe | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 1304 | W. Westmoreland | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1305 | J. Hastie | Army | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1306 | Elizabeth Reid | Negro | Jamaica | „ | 106 |
| 1307 | B. Swan | Clergyman | Ireland | „ | 102 |
| 1308 | J. Evans | | Scotland | „ | 101 |
| 1309 | W. Watt | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1310 | J. Saunders | Dealer | England | 1799 | 106 |
| 1311 | Anne Day | Gipsy | „ | „ | 108 |
| 1312 | Frances Rodd | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1313 | Mrs. Owen | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 1314 | Mary Austin | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1315 | Mrs. Tilsley | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1316 | S. Ellerton | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 1317 | Jane Yanson | | Scotland | „ | 102 |
| 1318 | John Wilson | | England | „ | 100 |
| 1319 | J. Dyce | | Scotland | „ | 107 |
| 1320 | G. Brooks | | England | „ | 101 |
| 1321 | Mrs. Battey | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 1322 | N. Moses | | „ | „ | 108 |
| 1323 | Sarah Cartmale | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1324 | J. King | | Scotland | 1799 | 103 |

### *Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1325 | L. Levi | | England | 1799 | 105 |
| 1326 | J. M'Kee | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 1327 | Agnes Bayne | | ,, | ,, | 106 |
| 1328 | Marguerite Corbie | | Belgium | ,, | 102 |
| 1329 | J. Sayer | | England | ,, | 110 |
| 1330 | Mary Jones | Pauper | ,, | ,, | 105 |
| 1331 | Humphries | Carpenter | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 1332 | Sarah Prossen | | ,, | 1767 | 102 |
| 1333 | Susannah Hollian | | ,, | 1780 | 100 |
| 1334 | James Hayley | | ,, | 1781 | 112 |
| 1335 | Ann Cathboth | | ,, | 1775 | 105 |
| 1336 | Mrs. Dunn | | ,, | 1800 | 102 |
| 1337 | Jane Fraser | | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 1338 | Sarah Miller | | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 1339 | J. Christie | Servant | Wales | ,, | 105 |
| 1340 | A. Bennett | Soldier | England | ,, | 106 |
| 1341 | Janet Dunlop | | Scotland | ,, | 102 |
| 1342 | H. Humphries | | England | ,, | 102 |
| 1343 | W. Upton | Gentleman | Ireland | ,, | 104 |
| 1344 | Ann Hutchinson | | England | 1801 | 101 |
| 1345 | N. Fielding | Farmer | ,, | 1802 | 100 |
| 1346 | J. Hannson | Labourer | ,, | ,, | 106 |
| 1347 | Omer | | Wales | ,, | 104 |
| 1348 | Sarah Brown | | England | 1803 | 100 |
| 1349 | Thomas Scales | | ,, | ,, | 106 |
| 1350 | Jean Pairir | | ,, | 1802 | 103 |
| 1351 | M. Bell | Deputy ranger | Ireland | ,, | 108 |
| 1352 | Martha Anns | | England | ,, | 100 |
| 1353 | Mrs. Manners | | ,, | ,, | 102 |
| 1354 | Samuel David Levy | Wanderer | Holland | ,, | 100 |
| 1355 | W. Ashenhurst | | Ireland | ,, | 100 |
| 1356 | T. O'Reiley | | Ireland | ,, | 102 |
| 1357 | I. Craig | | Scotland | ,, | 101 |
| 1358 | Mrs. Cleyne | Lady | France | 1803 | 106 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1359 | James Hosier | Labourer | Scotland | 1803 | 104 |
| 1360 | Mrs. Robinson | Poor woman | England | 1816 | 107 |
| 1361 | Johanna Bowden | Pauper | „ | 1803 | 103 |
| 1362 | G. Cooper | | Scotland | „ | 103 |
| 1363 | Mrs. Mackenzie | | England | 1804 | 100 |
| 1364 | Mary Preece | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 1365 | John Bays | Farmer | „ | 1802 | 101 |
| 1366 | Jane George | | Scotland | 1804 | 110 |
| 1367 | R. Heaton | Farmer | England | 1805 | 103 |
| 1368 | Henry Marsham | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1369 | Unknown | Farmer | Wales | „ | 105 |
| 1370 | „ | | Western Isles of Scotland | 1768 | 103 |
| 1371 | Maria Walker | Lady | England | 1805 | 100 |
| 1372 | E. Lawson | | „ | 1806 | 106 |
| 1373 | R. Swifield | Chel. Pensioner | „ | „ | 105 |
| 1374 | A. Moss | „ | „ | „ | 106 |
| 1375 | A. Campbell | Watch Maker | Scotland | „ | 107 |
| 1376 | Manders | Servant | England | „ | 104 |
| 1377 | Mary Taylor | Laundress | „ | „ | 105 |
| 1378 | Barouth | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1379 | W. Welsh | Itinerant Tinker | „ | 1805 | 104 |
| 1380 | Margaret Shirwin | | „ | 1806 | 102 |
| 1381 | J. Potts | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1382 | Homidge | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1383 | Maria T. Twist | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 1384 | Mrs. Lawrance | Nurse | „ | „ | 105 |
| 1385 | J. Turpin | Farmer | „ | „ | 104 |
| 1386 | W. Marchant | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 1387 | John Moore | Sailor | „ | „ | 101 |
| 1388 | John Shortal | | Ireland | „ | 106 |
| 1389 | Mrs. Hammond | | Ireland | 1806 | 103 |
| 1390 | Mrs. Galey | | England | „ | 100 |
| 1391 | Mrs. Thomas | | Wales | „ | 104 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1392 | Eliz. Calomier | | France | 1807 | 104 |
| 1393 | Amelia Butcher | [seller | England | „ | 104 |
| 1394 | Malcolm White | Wandering tract | Scotland | „ | 102 |
| 1395 | Mrs. Wilson | Servant | Keswick | „ | 102 |
| 1396 | James Lock | Soldier | England | „ | 105 |
| 1397 | T. Hage | Farmer | Ireland | „ | 107 |
| 1398 | Alice Longworth | | England | „ | 110 |
| 1399 | John Maxwell | | Scotland | „ | 107 |
| 1400 | Peter Daniels | Pauper | England | „ | 104 |
| 1401 | D. Hampson | Blind harper | Ireland | „ | 110 |
| 1402 | John Key | | England | „ | 107 |
| 1403 | Barbara Mackey | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1404 | John Strangeway | Servant | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1405 | Mrs. Cattieson | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1406 | J. Peters | | America | „ | 107 |
| 1407 | Mrs. Gowans | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 1408 | J. Waite | Pauper | England | 1808 | 107 |
| 1409 | Mrs. M'Murtrie | | „ | 1816 | 102 |
| 1410 | W. Robley | Farmer | „ | 1808 | 100 |
| 1411 | J. Oxley | „ | „ | „ | 105 |
| 1412 | Bridget Betam | | Ireland | „ | 110 |
| 1413 | Mrs. Storks | | England | „ | 101 |
| 1414 | W. Truman | Farmer | „ | „ | 104 |
| 1415 | John Reside | „ | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1416 | V. Walsh | „ | Ireland | „ | 109 |
| 1417 | Mary Ayxton | | England | 1809 | 105 |
| 1418 | Sarah Dean | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1419 | J. Robertson | Carpenter | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1420 | Susannah Right | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1421 | W Anderson | Gentleman | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1422 | Mary Dowdeswell | Beggar | „ | „ | 110 |
| 1423 | G. M'Kean | | Ireland | 1809 | 109 |
| 1424 | M. Badmaker | Shoemaker | Holland | „ | 110 |
| 1425 | W. Steel | Lient. Col. | Scotland | 1810 | 104 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1426 | Mary | | Ireland | 1810 | 105 |
| 1427 | James Gilson | Pauper | England | „ | 106 |
| 1428 | Ann Allardin | | Scotland | „ | 100 |
| 1429 | Woman unknown | Beggar | Holland | „ | 100 |
| 1430 | F. Toumeron | Mason | France | „ | 103 |
| 1431 | Mary Wolfe | | Scotland | „ | 103 |
| 1432 | Margaret Jullan | Servant | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1433 | Jane Jeffreys | | Wales | „ | 104 |
| 1434 | Eliz. Honeychurch | | England | „ | 100 |
| 1435 | ——— | Servant | Spain | „ | 106 |
| 1436 | Robinson | Labourer | England | „ | 107 |
| 1437 | Mrs. Howell | | „ | 1817 | 107 |
| 1438 | Ed. Meley | | „ | 1811 | 110 |
| 1439 | Mrs. Blackey | | Scotland | „ | 104 |
| 1440 | Mary Rouse | | England | „ | 102 |
| 1441 | John Cowie | Bellman | Scotland | „ | 108 |
| 1442 | Mary Discombe | | England | „ | 102 |
| 1443 | John Dunn | Farmer | Scotland | „ | 103 |
| 1444 | Mrs. Milbourne | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 1445 | Olivier Grears | Pauper | England | „ | 104 |
| 1446 | Rd. Bently | Labourer | „ | „ | 101 |
| 1447 | L. Bolton | Gentleman | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1448 | J. Williams | | Scotland | „ | 107 |
| 1449 | James Fuller | | England | „ | 101 |
| 1450 | R. Macanter | | Wales | „ | 100 |
| 1451 | Mary Martin | | England | „ | 109 |
| 1452 | Anne Thompson | | Scotland | „ | 103 |
| 1453 | John Upton | | England | „ | 101 |
| 1454 | John Williams | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 1455 | Ellen Barth | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1456 | John Brown | | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1457 | Christian Cattonat | | England | 1811 | 101 |
| 1458 | J. Schiffer | Husbandman | Germany | „ | 109 |
| 1459 | Mrs. Robshaw | | England | 1811 | 103 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1460 | Mrs. Stand | | England | 1811 | 101 |
| 1461 | Mrs. Smith | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 1462 | Martha Morris | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 1463 | W. Hatton | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1464 | Anne Hancock | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 1465 | J. Halliday | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1466 | S. Mogg | Soldier | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1467 | D. M'Kinnon | „ | Scotland | 1812 | 102 |
| 1468 | T. H. Robersay | Labourer | France | „ | 105 |
| 1469 | T. Wood | Parish clk. 73 yrs. | England | „ | 106 |
| 1470 | Rosamond Castham | Spinster | „ | „ | 103 |
| 1471 | Parker | Laundress | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1472 | Ann Hayton | Servant | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1473 | Mrs. Cam | | „ | 1814 | 100 |
| 1474 | Mrs. Scott | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1475 | J. Freeman | | America | 1806 | 107 |
| 1476 | J. Dedien | | France | 1814 | 106 |
| 1477 | Mrs. Clements | | England | „ | 104 |
| 1478 | J. Walsh | | Ireland | 1815 | 103 |
| 1479 | J. Donaldson | | England | „ | 102 |
| 1480 | Simon | Coll. of Excise | Scotland | „ | 100 |
| 1481 | Mary Wilkinson | Poor woman | Yorkshire | „ | 109 |
| 1482 | W. Elrick | Day labourer | England | 1818 | 103 |
| 1483 | Ann Baker | | Spain | 1816 | 100 |
| 1484 | Miss Lockwood | Lady | Bavaria | „ | 102 |
| 1485 | Mrs. Oldham | | England | „ | 105 |
| 1486 | R. Porney | Pauper | „ | „ | 106 |
| 1487 | Cervetto | Musician | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1488 | G. Buck | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1489 | P. O'Brien | Cooper | Ireland | „ | 107 |
| 1490 | R. Hickes | Yeoman | England | 1816 | 103 |
| 1491 | E. Saunders | Blind Beg. 82 Yr. | „ | „ | 106 |
| 1492 | Mrs. Huntback | Lady | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1493 | J. Cresey | | „ | „ | 102 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1494 | Mary Johnson | | England | 1816 | 103 |
| 1495 | Ann Taylor | Pauper | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1496 | Eleanor Hinds | | Ireland | „ | 106 |
| 1497 | Alex. Cameron | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 1498 | Mary Calnented | | Scotland | „ | 103 |
| 1499 | J. Cond | | Ireland | 1817 | 106 |
| 1500 | H. Phips | | England | „ | 105 |
| 1501 | Sarah Hearn | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1502 | Mary Preeces | | „ | „ | 101 |
| 1503 | Mrs. Church | | „ | „ | 109 |
| 1504 | Mary Davis | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 1505 | J. S. Dodd | Surgeon | Ireland | „ | 104 |
| 1506 | B. Garnet | | „ | „ | 105 |
| 1507 | J. Domaine | | „ | „ | 109 |
| 1508 | Miss Heath | Lived in an Alm's House in Exeter | „ | „ | 102 |
| 1509 | Her Sister | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1510 | Mary Bristol | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 1511 | W. Numiae | Gardener | „ | „ | 104 |
| 1512 | Mrs. Imon | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 1513 | H. Phillips | | „ | „ | 103 |

## TABLE II.

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 110 *to* 120 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1 | St. Coemgene | Bishop | Ireland | 618 | 120 |
| 2 | Piastus | King of Poland | Poland | 861 | 120 |
| 3 | Agnes Skuner | Widow | England | 1499 | 119 |
| 4 | J. Sagar |  | „ | 1668 | 112 |
| 5 | Castra | Advocate | France | 1710 | 111 |
| 6 | T. Coward |  | England | 1731 | 114 |
| 7 | W. Edie | Bellman | Scotland | „ | 120 |
| 8 | Mrs. Herriman |  | England | 1732 | 115 |
| 9 | Ann Ross |  | Scotland | „ | 118 |
| 10 | W. Haseling | Soldier | England | 1733 | 112 |
| 11 | Gundy | Gentleman | „ | „ | 116 |
| 12 | Truss | Soldier | „ | „ | 112 |
| 13 | R. Griffin |  | „ | 1736 | 116 |
| 14 | T. Azbey | Soldier | „ | 1737 | 112 |
| 15 | J. Phillips |  | „ | 1742 | 117 |
| 16 | J. Littlejohn |  | „ | „ | 118 |
| 17 | F. Purdigo |  | Jamaica | 1743 | 114 |
| 18 | J. Jobson | Farmer | England | „ | 112 |
| 19 | A. Turnbull |  | „ | 1744 | 112 |
| 20 | Dason de Veger |  | France | „ | 118 |
| 21 | Ann Welding |  | England | 1747 | 113 |
| 22 | W. Catanack |  | Scotland | „ | 119 |
| 23 | J. Hussey | Farmer | England | 1748 | 116 |
| 24 | Hare | Servant | „ | 1749 | 117 |
| 25 | J. Collins |  | „ | 1750 | 112 |
| 26 | P. Benwell |  | „ | „ | 114 |
| 27 | Mrs. Gannet |  | „ | 1751 | 112 |
| 28 | Mary How |  | „ | „ | 112 |
| 29 | L. Kinnenmont |  | Scotland | „ | 111 |
| 30 | Mrs. Mackarny | Beggar | Ireland | „ | 120 |
| 31 | Grace Sundry |  | England | „ | 112 |
| 32 | R. Magrath | Lawyer | Ireland | 1752 | 115 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 110 *to* 120 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 33 | J. Evans | | Wales | 1752 | 117 |
| 34 | D. M‘Carthy | | Ireland | 1753 | 111 |
| 35 | Isabella Laughlin | | " | " | 118 |
| 36 | J. Couse | Soldier | France | " | 112 |
| 37 | Mrs. Coxson | | England | " | 117 |
| 38 | T. Coward | | " | " | 114 |
| 39 | Margaret Wylie | | Scotland | " | 113 |
| 40 | S. Collins | | England | 1754 | 114 |
| 41 | P. Bryan | | Ireland | 1755 | 117 |
| 42 | J. Lorkan | | " | " | 112 |
| 43 | Eltoff | | England | " | 114 |
| 44 | Margery Brider | | " | 1756 | 113 |
| 45 | J. Phelan | Tinker | Ireland | " | 112 |
| 46 | Margaret Stephenson | | England | " | 112 |
| 47 | Ann Maynard | | " | " | 112 |
| 48 | Isabel Darling | | " | 1757 | 111 |
| 49 | J. Green | | " | 1758 | 112 |
| 50 | J. Davies | Soldier | " | " | 112 |
| 51 | G. Vance | | Ireland | " | 119 |
| 52 | Mrs. Fairburn | Housekeeper | England | " | 112 |
| 53 | P. O'Brian | Carpenter | Ireland | " | 114 |
| 54 | Espagno | Surgeon | France | 1759 | 112 |
| 55 | J. Gonzales | | Spain | " | 118 |
| 56 | Janet Blair | | Scotland | " | 112 |
| 57 | J. Riva | Stock-broker | Italy | 1760 | 116 |
| 58 | D. Lacy | | Ireland | " | 112 |
| 59 | Eliz. Van Huyster | | Holland | " | 115 |
| 60 | Elizabeth Beal | | England | " | 111 |
| 61 | J. M‘Donald | | Ireland | " | 117 |
| 62 | G. Lehman | | Lusatia | 1761 | 112 |
| 63 | Bromfish | Captain | Prussia | " | 112 |
| 64 | Mrs. Cotterel | | America | " | 115 |
| 65 | Mrs. Gillam | | England | " | 113 |
| 66 | John Lyon | Soldier | Ireland | " | 116 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 110 *to* 120 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 67 | Wm. Marsh | Pavier | England | 1761 | 111 |
| 68 | Sarah Brown | | ,, | ,, | 112 |
| 69 | Mrs. Otherley | | Italy | ,, | 114 |
| 70 | D. Ammyer | Soldier | Grosxieteen | ,, | 114 |
| 71 | Gaspard Balcke | | Hungary | 1762 | 113 |
| 72 | Elizabeth Smith | | England | ,, | 111 |
| 73 | Mrs. Haddum | Pauper | ,, | ,, | 114 |
| 74 | T. Maratrai | Labourer | France | ,, | 112 |
| 75 | R. Oglebie | Tinker | England | ,, | 115 |
| 76 | T. Sprat | | ,, | 1763 | 115 |
| 77 | W. Haseling | Soldier | ,, | ,, | 112 |
| 78 | J. Martin | | Ireland | ,, | 112 |
| 79 | J. Dwyer | | ,, | ,, | 115 |
| 80 | Mrs. Wilson | | England | ,, | 111 |
| 81 | Osbaldeston | Gentleman | ,, | ,, | 115 |
| 82 | P. Alley | Clergyman | Ireland | ,, | 111 |
| 83 | P. Schurman | | Holland | ,, | 113 |
| 84 | Jane Blake | | England | ,, | 114 |
| 85 | Nicholas Gallagher | | Ireland | ,, | 113 |
| 86 | Wallace | | France | ,, | 112 |
| 87 | P. Martin | | ,, | 1764 | 113 |
| 88 | Mrs. Clifford | | Ireland | ,, | 117 |
| 89 | P. Nielsen | | Denmark | ,, | 115 |
| 90 | David Evans | Sailor | England | ,, | 114 |
| 91 | J. Roberts | | ,, | ,, | 113 |
| 92 | J. Meyer | | Switzerld. | ,, | 115 |
| 93 | J. Bourke | | I. of Man | ,, | 112 |
| 94 | J. Jackson | Gardener | England | ,, | 113 |
| 95 | Brett | Gentleman | Ireland | ,, | 115 |
| 96 | Judith Cooley | | ,, | 1765 | 116 |
| 97 | W. Vandeleur | Shoemaker | Holland | ,, | 112 |
| 98 | G. Mearton | Fisherman | ,, | ,, | 118 |
| 99 | Eliz. Macpherson | | Scotland | ,, | 117 |
| 100 | T. Grant | | England | ,, | 111 |

### *Persons who have attained Ages from* 110 to 120 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 101 | J. Nielson | | Zealand | 1765 | 119 |
| 102 | M. Gonzara | Priest | Holland | 1766 | 114 |
| 103 | M. Richardson | | England | „ | 111 |
| 104 | Mrs. Hewetson | | „ | „ | 116 |
| 105 | S. Holly | | Moravia | „ | 119 |
| 106 | J. Simpson | | England | „ | 112 |
| 107 | S. Jerando | | Spain | „ | 119 |
| 108 | E. Branagh | | Ireland | „ | 115 |
| 109 | P. Le Grand | | France | „ | 115 |
| 110 | Mrs. Lent | | England | „ | 112 |
| 111 | Mary Finlater | | Scotland | 1767 | 113 |
| 112 | R. Cumming | | England | „ | 116 |
| 113 | Ann Allard | | France | „ | 117 |
| 114 | Abel Gerbrands | Wheelwright | Holland | „ | 118 |
| 115 | S. Gilliwray | | I. St. Kilda | „ | 113 |
| 116 | D. Neale | | Ireland | „ | 117 |
| 117 | Price | Gentleman | England | „ | 111 |
| 118 | Mrs. Edwards | | Wales | „ | 118 |
| 119 | Esther Duggan | | Ireland | 1768 | 119 |
| 120 | Mrs. Stoneham | | England | „ | 113 |
| 121 | Fraser | Soldier | Ireland | „ | 118 |
| 122 | D. M'Gregor | | Scotland | „ | 117 |
| 123 | R. Day | Labourer | England | „ | 117 |
| 124 | Mr. Early | Soldier | Ireland | „ | 112 |
| 125 | R. Ogleby | Tinker | England | „ | 114 |
| 126 | J. Gardy | | Belgium | 1769 | 112 |
| 127 | Dives | Gentleman | England | „ | 115 |
| 128 | J. Berry | Saddler | „ | 1770 | 112 |
| 129 | Mary Gold | | „ | „ | 112 |
| 130 | Price | Gentleman | „ | „ | 113 |
| 131 | P. la Borie | Husbandman | France | 1771 | 113 |
| 132 | J. Riva | Stockbroker | Africa | „ | 118 |
| 133 | H. la Rosa | | Spain | „ | 117 |
| 134 | Mrs. Edwards | | England | 1772 | 111 |

### *Persons who have attained Ages from* 110 *to* 120 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 135 | Margaret Aunfree | | Holland | 1772 | 119 |
| 136 | W. Broughbridge . | Clergyman | England | „ | 112 |
| 137 | J. Roberts | Soldier | „ | „ | 111 |
| 138 | J. Morse | Pauper | „ | „ | 112 |
| 139 | J. Noble | | „ | „ | 114 |
| 140 | Mrs. Hinks | | „ | „ | 118 |
| 141 | A. Larsson | | Sweden | „ | 115 |
| 142 | W. Hunt | | America | „ | 113 |
| 143 | Rice | Cooper | England | „ | 115 |
| 144 | T. Pearce | Labourer | „ | „ | 112 |
| 145 | M'Donald | Colonel | Scotland | „ | 112 |
| 146 | F. Joannes | | Friesland | 1773 | 113 |
| 147 | J. Nicholls | | England | „ | 111 |
| 148 | J. Bell | | Holland | „ | 113 |
| 149 | W. Wootten | | America | „ | 111 |
| 150 | P. Collett | Cobler | England | „ | 112 |
| 151 | A. Cambulas | Priest | Spain | „ | 114 |
| 152 | H. Moran | Soldier | Ireland | „ | 113 |
| 153 | M. Humphries | Fisherman | England | „ | 112 |
| 154 | Ellen Hitchcock | | „ | „ | 118 |
| 155 | Mrs. Widmear | | „ | „ | 115 |
| 156 | Mr. Hopley | Merchant | „ | „ | 114 |
| 157 | Clarkson | | „ | „ | 112 |
| 158 | H. Crummy | | Ireland | „ | 114 |
| 159 | T. Laskay | Merchant | France | 1774 | 114 |
| 160 | R. Gibson | Farmer | England | „ | 117 |
| 161 | Mrs. Bonefaut | | „ | „ | 114 |
| 162 | A. Duncan | | Scotland | „ | 112 |
| 163 | S. M'Alester | | Ireland | „ | 118 |
| 164 | Clayton | Farmer | England | 1775 | 119 |
| 165 | W. Skillingsby | | „ | „ | 119 |
| 166 | Mrs. Coen | | Ireland | 1776 | 112 |
| 167 | D. Brian | | „ | „ | 117 |
| 168 | Mrs. Clark | | England | „ | 112 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 110 *to* 120 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 169 | Jane Davis | Lady in Office | England | 1777 | 113 |
| 170 | J. Houseman | Labourer | „ | „ | 111 |
| 171 | John Dyer | Soldier | „ | „ | 112 |
| 172 | P. Derry | | Ireland | „ | 114 |
| 173 | W. Iven | | England | 1778 | 115 |
| 174 | Mrs. Worthington | | „ | „ | 117 |
| 175 | F. Brousseau | | France | „ | 113 |
| 176 | P. M'Cabe | | Ireland | „ | 115 |
| 177 | J. Sympson | | England | 1779 | 114 |
| 178 | Mrs. Pollard | | Barbadoes | „ | 115 |
| 179 | Richard Gower | Lawyer | Ireland | „ | 111 |
| 180 | A. Hopper | Soldier | „ | „ | 115 |
| 181 | T. M'Namara | | „ | „ | 112 |
| 182 | T. Hughes | Captain | „ | 1780 | 112 |
| 183 | M. Bingham | Fisherman | „ | „ | 116 |
| 184 | T. Hume | | „ | „ | 115 |
| 185 | Mrs. Petitt | Pauper | „ | „ | 114 |
| 186 | J. Pratt | Labourer | „ | „ | 113 |
| 187 | H. Grosvenor | Surveyor | Ireland | „ | 115 |
| 188 | Mrs. Swanbrook | Pauper | „ | „ | 111 |
| 189 | J. Woodworth | | „ | „ | 112 |
| 190 | F. Tatton | Old Minstrel | England | „ | 114 |
| 191 | J. O'Brian | Pay-Master | Ireland | „ | 114 |
| 192 | Mrs. Touchit | | Barbadoes | „ | 115 |
| 193 | A. Rawlinson | Farmer | England | 1781 | 111 |
| 194 | Mrs. Foley | | Ireland | „ | 117 |
| 195 | J. Hayley | Farmer | England | „ | 112 |
| 196 | Mrs. Street | | „ | 1782 | 114 |
| 197 | B. Blakeney | Soldier | Ireland | „ | 114 |
| 198 | V. Cateby | Sailor & Farmer | England | „ | 116 |
| 199 | J. Roberts | Blacksmith | Wales | „ | 111 |
| 200 | J. Wilson | | England | „ | 119 |
| 201 | J. Wilson | | „ | „ | 116 |
| 202 | J. Jenkins | Labourer | „ | „ | 111 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 110 *to* 120 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 203 | M. Stevenson | | England | 1782 | 117 |
| 204 | Mrs. Melville | | Scotland | 1783 | 117 |
| 205 | Mrs. Tate | | England | „ | 116 |
| 206 | A. Macdonald | | Scotland | „ | 113 |
| 207 | A. Loydi | Husbandman | S. America | „ | 114 |
| 208 | A. Mackintosh | Soldier | Scotland | „ | 112 |
| 209 | A. Kilpatrick | „ | Ireland | „ | 116 |
| 210 | A. Buchols | | Germany | „ | 115 |
| 211 | J. le Measurer | | France | „ | 118 |
| 212 | Mrs. Holmes | | England | „ | 114 |
| 213 | G. Harding | Soldier | „ | 1784 | 111 |
| 214 | Mrs. Firth. | | „ | „ | 111 |
| 215 | L. Jones | | Wales | „ | 113 |
| 216 | H. Hughes | | England | „ | 115 |
| 217 | Eliz. Broadmead | | „ | „ | 117 |
| 218 | Whip | Farmer | „ | „ | 115 |
| 219 | T. Kaspwek | Weaver | Moravia | „ | 118 |
| 220 | Stahr | Soldier | Poland | „ | 118 |
| 221 | Anne Simms | Poacher | England | 1785 | 118 |
| 222 | Mary M'Donnell | | Scotland | „ | 118 |
| 223 | W. Tasker | | England | „ | 118 |
| 224 | M. Reid | | Scotland | 1786 | 114 |
| 225 | J. Buller | | France | „ | 114 |
| 226 | Mrs. Heath | | England | „ | 119 |
| 227 | Mrs. Kerr | | „ | „ | 111 |
| 228 | V. Nogueira | | Portugal | „ | 117 |
| 229 | T. M'Leod | Soldier | Scotland | 1787 | 113 |
| 230 | P. Connolly | Gentleman | Ireland | 1788 | 114 |
| 231 | J. Simpson | Gentleman | England | „ | 113 |
| 232 | Mrs. Clare | | „ | „ | 114 |
| 233 | W. Riddell | Smuggler | Scotland | „ | 116 |
| 234 | S. Warrell | Fisherman | England | 1789 | 119 |
| 235 | Marie de Chapelete | | Russia | „ | 111 |
| 236 | T. Salgador | | Portugal | „ | 112 |

### *Persons who have attained Ages from* 110 *to* 120 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 237 | A. Noble | Gardener | Ireland | 1790 | 115 |
| 238 | F. Nenez | Mechanic | Portugal | „ | 119 |
| 239 | W. Marshall | Tinker | England | „ | 117 |
| 240 | H. Lewellyn | Harper | Wales | „ | 115 |
| 241 | M. Supple | | Ireland | „ | 114 |
| 242 | P. Seria | | Spain | 1791 | 111 |
| 243 | T. Whims | Soldier | Ireland | „ | 117 |
| 244 | Mrs. Froste | | England | 1792 | 111 |
| 245 | T. Craig | Soldier | Scotland | „ | 111 |
| 246 | J. Minnikin | | „ | 1793 | 112 |
| 247 | W. Billings | Soldier | England | „ | 114 |
| 248 | M. Champion | Pauper | „ | „ | 111 |
| 249 | Mrs. Freeman | | „ | „ | 118 |
| 250 | Mrs. Warren | | Ireland | 1794 | 112 |
| 251 | Mrs. Hunter | | England | 1795 | 115 |
| 252 | J. Gill | | „ | 1796 | 114 |
| 253 | C. Roberts | | „ | „ | 116 |
| 254 | J. Stephenson | | England | 1797 | 117 |
| 255 | Ingleby | Servant | „ | 1798 | 117 |
| 256 | J. Weeks | | America | „ | 114 |
| 257 | Jean Petrie | | Scotland | „ | 113 |
| 258 | J. Jackson | Gunner | England | 1799 | 117 |
| 259 | Ann Kerney | | „ | 1763 | 120 |
| 260 | D. Joyce | | Ireland | 1765 | 120 |
| 261 | Mrs. Moore | | Scotland | „ | 120 |
| 262 | J. Mackay | | Wales | 1766 | 120 |
| 263 | J. Rimmoni | | Holland | „ | 115 |
| 264 | J. Haynes | Shoemaker | England | „ | 120 |
| 265 | Francis Monno | | Spain | 1767 | 120 |
| 266 | Adams | | Ireland | 1768 | 120 |
| 267 | J. Chump | Gentleman | „ | 1769 | 120 |
| 268 | Gilshenan | | „ | 1772 | 120 |
| 269 | Barbara Wilson | | Scotland | 1773 | 120 |
| 270 | S. de la Haye | Soldier | France | 1774 | 120 |

### *Persons who have attained Ages from* 110 *to* 120 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 271 | Mary Rogers | | England | 1779 | 118 |
| 272 | Coward | Gentleman | „ | 1789 | 116 |
| 273 | M'Intosh | | Scotland | 1790 | 120 |
| 274 | J. Campbell | Sailor | „ | „ | 120 |
| 275 | F. Hope | | England | 1792 | 120 |
| 276 | W. Marshall | Tinker | Scotland | „ | 120 |
| 277 | Mrs. Johnson | | England | „ | 120 |
| 278 | W. Troy | Farmer | Ireland | „ | 120 |
| 279 | Mrs. Fitzgerald | | England | 1795 | 111 |
| 280 | S. M'Alcester | | Ireland | 1773 | 118 |
| 281 | Elizabeth Shaw | Parishoner | England | 1800 | 117 |
| 282 | Marianne Staugy | | Silesia | 1802 | 115 |
| 283 | Mrs. Golding | | England | „ | 112 |
| 284 | Elizabeth Rose | Servant | Scotland | 1799 | 112 |
| 285 | Elizabeth Hussey | Creole | Barbadoes | 1804 | 112 |
| 286 | D. Cavnoble | Farmer | Ireland | 1805 | 117 |
| 287 | W Simpson | „ | „ | „ | 119 |
| 288 | Pompei | Black | America | „ | 120 |
| 289 | John Wagner | Soldier | Neubourg | „ | 113 |
| 290 | Mrs. Bridget | | Ireland | 1806 | 118 |
| 291 | Unknown | Poor Woman | England | „ | 116 |
| 292 | John Hanyson | Labourer | „ | 1805 | 111 |
| 293 | Mrs. Mills | Midwife | Jamaica | 1806 | 118 |
| 294 | Ann Strange | | England | 1807 | 111 |
| 295 | S. Dalten | | America | „ | 115 |
| 296 | Mary Heyward | | England | 1808 | 112 |
| 297 | John Stewart | Colonel | Scotland | „ | 111 |
| 298 | De Fournelle | Physician | France | 1810 | 120 |
| 299 | P. Anderson | Labourer | Scotland | „ | 115 |
| 300 | Flora Macdonald | Poor Woman | „ | „ | 120 |
| 301 | Mrs. Fletcher | | Jamaica | „ | 120 |
| 302 | Thos. Relertson | Stocking-knitter | Scotland | „ | 115 |
| 303 | Gordon | Military Invalid | Prussia | 1811 | 116 |
| 304 | John Ursylake | Silk Weaver | „ | „ | 116 |

### *Persons who have attained Ages from* 110 *to* 120 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 305 | Mary Harris | | England | 1811 | 113 |
| 306 | Margaret Stewart | | Scotland | „ | 115 |
| 307 | Isabella Sharp | | England | 1812 | 114 |
| 308 | Elizabeth Freer | Pauper | „ | „ | 116 |
| 309 | W. Ruthven | | Scotland | 1814 | 115 |
| 310 | J. Beaty | Weaver | Ireland | „ | 111 |
| 311 | T. Ganghaw | Labourer | „ | „ | 111 |
| 312 | Jean Mouslee | Tile Maker | France | 1813 | 115 |
| 313 | S. Wagner | Soldier | Russia | 1815 | 113 |
| 314 | Mrs. Johnson | | England | „ | 114 |
| 315 | ——— | | Tripoli | „ | 116 |
| 316 | Skenandon | Indian Chief | America | 1816 | 116 |
| 317 | Mrs. Chapman | | England | „ | 111 |
| 318 | Mary Tate | | „ | „ | 116 |
| 319 | Margaret Melvill | | Scotland | „ | 117 |
| 320 | T. Skinsally | Butler | England | „ | 119 |
| 321 | Mary Brook | | „ | „ | 119 |
| 322 | W. Towson | Soldier | „ | „ | 114 |
| 323 | Mary Sting | | „ | 1817 | 111 |
| 324 | Alex. Campbell | Soldier | Scotland | 1816 | 116 |
| 325 | S. Levy | Painter & glazier | Holland | 1818 | 118 |
| 326 | ——— | Water carrier | England | „ | 115 |
| 327 | Margaret Reinaud | Spinner at distaff | France | 1819 | 117 |
| 328 | Bucknor | | Ireland | 1822 | 112 |
| 329 | Mrs. M'Kae | | Scotland | 1821 | 112 |
| 330 | — Brown | Beggar | England | „ | 120 |
| 331 | Patrick Wian | | „ | „ | 115 |

## TABLE III.

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 120 *to* 130 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1 | R. Montgomery | Beggar | England | 1671 | 127 |
| 2 | J. Bayles | | „ | 1706 | 126 |
| 3 | Jane Scrimshaw | Pauper | „ | 1711 | 127 |
| 4 | W. Wakeley | | „ | 1714 | 124 |
| 5 | Mrs. Baylis | | „ | „ | 126 |
| 6 | J. Grasmay | | Hungary | 1740 | 125 |
| 7 | Mary Pymm | Beggar | England | 1743 | 121 |
| 8 | Peter Mestanea | Villager | Marcia | „ | 130 |
| 9 | Mrs. Bowles | | England | 1749 | 124 |
| 10 | A. Bennet | Soldier | Ireland | „ | 125 |
| 11 | J. Battesworth | Gentleman | England | „ | 130 |
| 12 | Bueno | Don | Portugal | 1753 | 124 |
| 13 | A. Schmidt | | Silesia | „ | 124 |
| 14 | J. Walney | Carpenter | Scotland | 1757 | 124 |
| 15 | R. Parr | | England | „ | 124 |
| 16 | D. Grant | | Scotland | 1758 | 127 |
| 17 | Catherine Giles | | Ireland | „ | 122 |
| 18 | H. Camoux | Labourer | France | 1759 | 121 |
| 19 | D. Cameron | | Scotland | „ | 130 |
| 20 | E. Hilton | | England | 1760 | 121 |
| 21 | J. Newell | Gentleman | Ireland | 1761 | 127 |
| 22 | Catherine Brebner | | Holland | 1762 | 124 |
| 23 | J. Noon | | Ireland | „ | 129 |
| 24 | J. Michaelstone | | England | 1763 | 127 |
| 25 | G. Kirton | Gentleman | „ | 1764 | 125 |
| 26 | M. Hubert | | Ireland | „ | 121 |
| 27 | O. Carollan | Labourer | Ireland | „ | 127 |
| 28 | E. Hoff | Soldier | America | 1765 | 128 |
| 29 | J. de la Somet | | „ | „ | 130 |
| 30 | J. King | | England | 1766 | 130 |
| 31 | Eliza Willson | | „ | 1767 | 122 |
| 32 | J. Hill | | Scotland | „ | 130 |

### *Persons who have attained Ages from* 120 *to* 130 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 33 | J. King | | England | 1767 | 130 |
| 34 | Bridget Spedding | | „ | 1768 | 123 |
| 35 | W. Johnson | Lieut. Colonel | „ | „ | 127 |
| 36 | J. Gale | | Ireland | 1769 | 129 |
| 37 | Martha Preston | | England | „ | 125 |
| 38 | G. Delaney | | France | „ | 122 |
| 39 | J. Rider | Army | Germany | „ | 121 |
| 40 | T. King | Thresher | England | „ | 130 |
| 41 | F. Shepard | Knight | „ | „ | 121 |
| 42 | W. Hughes | | „ | „ | 127 |
| 43 | W. Farr | Carrier | „ | 1770 | 121 |
| 44 | Mrs. Gray | | „ | „ | 121 |
| 45 | Mrs. Carman | | Ireland | 1771 | 122 |
| 46 | F. Benie | | France | 1772 | 121 |
| 47 | O. Tudor | Gentleman | Wales | „ | 121 |
| 48 | Fleming | „ | England | „ | 128 |
| 49 | Margaret M'Kay | | Scotland | „ | 121 |
| 50 | J. Gough | Doctor | Ireland | „ | 129 |
| 51 | J. Whalley | Pauper | England | „ | 121 |
| 52 | A. Strodman | | Egypt | „ | 128 |
| 53 | Madame Maiden | | France | „ | 127 |
| 54 | J. Forthton | | Spain | 1773 | 127 |
| 55 | Eleanor Spicer | | America | „ | 121 |
| 56 | W. Beaty | Army | England | 1774 | 130 |
| 57 | J. Tice | | „ | „ | 125 |
| 58 | A. Debra | | Italy | „ | 123 |
| 59 | D. Mulleery | | Ireland | „ | 127 |
| 60 | A. Vidal | | Brazil | 1775 | 124 |
| 61 | Mrs. Jones | | England | „ | 125 |
| 62 | Mary Yates | Pauper | Wales | 1776 | 128 |
| 63 | Mdme. Bonnemaison | | France | „ | 122 |
| 64 | J. Watson | Park keeper | England | 1778 | 130 |
| 65 | J. Aragus | Caravan driver | Turkey | „ | 123 |
| 66 | Margaret Scott | | Scotland | 1779 | 125 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 120 *to* 130 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 67 | R. M'Bride | Fisherman | Scotland | 1780 | 130 |
| 68 | Gernon | Gentleman | Ireland | „ | 125 |
| 69 | Froome | Gardener | England | 1784 | 125 |
| 70 | Mary Cameron | | Scotland | „ | 128 |
| 71 | Clooster | Army | Westphalia | 1785 | 125 |
| 72 | Ostroki | Royal Page | Poland | 1786 | 125 |
| 73 | P. de Vertot | | France | „ | 129 |
| 74 | A. Wilson | Farmer | Scotland | 1787 | 123 |
| 75 | Kirwan | Gentleman | Ireland | 1788 | 127 |
| 76 | Henrietta Long | Hawker | England | „ | 121 |
| 77 | Jean Cayetan | | New Spain | „ | 130 |
| 78 | Kitty Phelan | | Ireland | 1789 | 126 |
| 79 | J. Jacob | | Switzerld. | 1790 | 128 |
| 80 | A. Cameron | Piper | Scotland | 1792 | 122 |
| 81 | M. Tait | Soldier | „ | „ | 123 |
| 82 | J. Crewman | „ | England | 1794 | 123 |
| 83 | S. Pinnock | Negro | Jamaica | 1795 | 125 |
| 84 | Eliza Brown | Negress | „ | 1797 | 124 |
| 85 | Priscilla Wagg | „ | St. Iago | „ | 121 |
| 86 | ——— | Shepherd | Hungary | 1800 | 126 |
| 87 | Crick | Schoolmaster | England | 1806 | 125 |
| 88 | John Ramsay | Mariner | „ | „ | 125 |
| 89 | Martha Hannah | | Ireland | 1808 | 123 |
| 90 | ——— | Female pauper | England | 1809 | 124 |
| 91 | Elizabeth Haywood | Freee negress | Jamaica | „ | 130 |
| 92 | Alexis Netchfad | Peasant | Russia | 1811 | 124 |
| 93 | Female | | Ireland | 1803 | 128 |
| 94 | Zaffri | | Italy | 1817 | 125 |
| 95 | J. Woods | Farmer | Ireland | 1818 | 122 |
| 96 | D. Ferguson | Labourer | France | „ | 124 |
| 97 | Jane Sands | | England | „ | 121 |
| 98 | Frances Bona | | France | 1769 | 121 |
| 99 | — Polezew | | England | „ | 130 |

## TABLE IV.

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 130 *to* 140 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1 | G. Holme | Pilot | England | 1685 | 132 |
| 2 | W. Leland | | Ireland | 1732 | 140 |
| 3 | J. Rousey | Gentleman | Scotland | 1734 | 138 |
| 4 | Margaret Patten | Pauper | „ | 1739 | 137 |
| 5 | W. Sharply | Lath maker | Ireland | 1757 | 138 |
| 6 | J. Sheile | | „ | 1759 | 136 |
| 7 | Eliz. Marchant | | „ | 1761 | 133 |
| 8 | Eliz. Taylor | | England | 1764 | 131 |
| 9 | — Dobson | Farmer | „ | 1765 | 139 |
| 10 | F. Ange | | „ | 1767 | 134 |
| 11 | Kitty Noon | | Ireland | „ | 136 |
| 12 | Butler | Gentleman | „ | 1769 | 133 |
| 13 | Margaret Foster | | England | „ | 137 |
| 14 | Mrs. Keithe | | „ | 1772 | 133 |
| 15 | Mrs. Clum | | „ | „ | 138 |
| 16 | P. Garden | Labourer | Scotland | 1775 | 131 |
| 17 | Moval | Surgeon | „ | 1776 | 136 |
| 18 | J. Langham | | „ | „ | 134 |
| 19 | Ann Foster | | England | „ | 132 |
| 20 | W. Ellis | Soldier and sailor | „ | 1780 | 131 |
| 21 | Evans | Gentleman | „ | „ | 139 |
| 22 | J. Hartop | | „ | 1790 | 138 |
| 23 | Robertson | Gentleman | Scotland | 1793 | 137 |
| 24 | Mrs. Thompson | | Ireland | 1796 | 135 |
| 25 | J. Mount | | Scotland | 1776 | 136 |
| 26 | A. Goldsmith | | France | „ | 140 |
| 27 | Robert Lloyd | | Wales | 1780 | 133 |
| 28 | Duniter Raduly | | Transylva. | 1782 | 140 |
| 29 | John Tucker | Fisherman | England | 1806 | 131 |
| 30 | John Paterson | Shepherd | Scotland | 1807 | 131 |
| 31 | J. Ram | Negro | Jamaica | 1808 | 140 |
| 32 | Sarah Anderson | Free black | „ | 1812 | 140 |

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 130 *to* 140 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 33 | Statia | Negro woman | Antigua | 1817 | 132 |
| 34 | J. Sands | | England | „ | 140 |
| 35 | W. Grulstone | | Ireland | „ | 140 |
| 36 | M. Lawrence | | Orcades | „ | 140 |
| 37 | Evan Williams | | Wales | „ | 135 |

# TABLE V.

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 140 *to* 150 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1 | Lynwarch Hen | Bard | Wales | 500 | 150 |
| 2 | Desmond | Countess | Ireland | 1612 | 145 |
| 3 | Eckleston | | „ | 1691 | 143 |
| 4 | T. Winslow | Gentleman | „ | 1765 | 146 |
| 5 | F. Consit | Pauper | England | 1768 | 150 |
| 6 | C. Drackenburg | | Denmark | 1772 | 146 |
| 7 | C. M'Tindley | Captain | Ireland | 1773 | 143 |
| 8 | W. Mead | M.D. | England | 1652 | 148 |
| 9 | S. Niblet | | America | 1816 | 143 |
| 10 | S. Sack | | Trionia | 1764 | 141 |
| 11 | Abraham Paiba | | S.Carolina | | 140 |

## TABLE VI.

*Persons who have exceeded* 150 *Years of Age.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Died. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1 | Thomas Parr | Labourer | England | 1635 | 152 |
| 2 | Thomas Damme |  | ,, | 1648 | 154 |
| 3 | H. Jenkins | Labourer | ,, | 1670 | 169 |
| 4 | P. Torten | Peasant | Hungary | 1724 | 185 |
| 5 | J. Rovin |  | ,, | 1741 | 172 |
| 6 | Jane Rovin |  | ,, | ,, | 164 |
| 7 | J. Maxwell |  | England | 1785 | 152 |
| 8 | J. Surrington |  | Norway | 1797 | 159 |
| 9 | Unknown |  | Lithuania | 1804 | 168 |
| 10 | Thomas Downe |  | England | 1808 | 154 |
| 11 | —— |  | Russia | 1814 | 180 |
| 12 | —— |  | ,, | ,, | 200 |
| 13 | J. Newman |  | England | 1542 | 153 |
| 14 | J. Torathe |  | Wales | 1621 | 180 |
| 15 | Elizabeth Torathe |  | ,, | 1688 | 177 |
| 16 | Jane Britten |  | ,, | 1588 | 200 |
| 17 | James Bowls |  | England | 1656 | 152 |

## OMITTED IN TABLE I.

*Persons who have attained Ages from* 100 *to* 110 *Years.*

| No. | Name. | Condition | Country. | Date. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1514 | Borlam Softley |  | ,, | 1816 | 105 |
| 1515 | Barbara Medley |  | ,, | ,, | 100 |
| 1516 | Mrs. Alchome |  | ,, | ,, | 103 |
| 1517 | W. Brown |  | Scotland | ,, | 108 |
| 1518 | Mrs. Sparke |  | England | ,, | 106 |
| 1519 | Mrs. Dight |  | ,, | ,, | 102 |

# TABLE VII.

*Persons Living at time of the Report.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Date. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1 | Sarah Williams | | England | 1809 | 108 |
| 2 | W. Ruthven | | Scotland | 1810 | 111 |
| 3 | B. Johnson | Musician | England | „ | 100 |
| 4 | J. Hay | | Scotland | 1811 | 109 |
| 5 | W. Marshall | | „ | 1803 | 117 |
| 6 | J. Stewart | | Scotland | 1805 | 111 |
| 7 | D. Salmon | | America | 1807 | 104 |
| 8 | Mary Ralphin | | Scotland | „ | 109 |
| 9 | S. Hart | | „ | 1804 | 106 |
| 10 | P. Sterm | | Ireland | 1772 | 109 |
| 11 | Mrs. Bury | | Ireland | „ | 102 |
| 12 | H. Brown | Slave | America | 1814 | 129 |
| 13 | Eliz. Wyatt | Peasant | England | 1804 | 101 |
| 14 | Albt. de Mautaare | Jesuit | Italy | 1814 | 122 |
| 15 | Eliz. Hurdun | | England | „ | 108 |
| 16 | Ferguson | Soldier | Scotland | 1816 | 122 |
| 17 | Ecles | Spinster | England | „ | 105 |
| 18 | Legge | | „ | „ | 110 |
| 19 | Miss Legge | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 20 | 3d Miss Legge | | „ | „ | 100 |
| 21 | 6th Miss Legge | | „ | „ | 112 |
| 22 | M. Burwick | | „ | „ | 102 |
| 23 | W. Riddell | | Scotland | „ | 106 |
| 24 | —— | Hawker | England | „ | 105 |
| 25 | M'Naughten | | Scotland | 1805 | 105 |
| 26 | M. Acton | Peasant | England | „ | 100 |
| 27 | T. Beaty | Gardener | Ireland | 1806 | 102 |
| 28 | S. Speirr | Peasant | England | „ | 109 |
| 29 | Mrs. Chatterson | | „ | 1807 | 101 |
| 30 | A Woman | Pauper | „ | „ | 104 |
| 31 | T. Bently | Gardener | Ireland | — | 103 |
| 32 | Eliz. Danvieux | Servant | Savoy | 1714 | 119 |

*Persons Living at the time of the Report.*

| No. | Name. | Condition. | Country. | Date. | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 33 | P. Bernoux | Carpenter | England | 1801 | 115 |
| 34 | Jane Rolph | | „ | „ | 107 |
| 35 | J. Maurice | Winder of Twist | „ | 1807 | 102 |
| 36 | Mrs. Knight | | „ | „ | 106 |
| 37 | —— | | France | 1802 | 110 |
| 38 | —— | Soldier | Germany | 1803 | 180 |
| 39 | Agnes M'Millan | | Scotland | 1799 | 114 |
| 40 | J. Mirehouse | Yeoman | England | 1805 | 100 |
| 41 | J. Odlark | Woolcomber | „ | 1816 | 121 |
| 42 | J. Goodgen | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 43 | M. Lombardi | Priest | | 1817 | 110 |
| 44 | A. Amadin | | Scotland | 1819 | 105 |
| 45 | —— | Soldier | Germany | 1821 | 135 |
| 46 | Eight Persons | | Peru | 1792 | 114–147 |
| 47 | —— | | Spain | 1765 | 144 |
| 48 | Pilmer | Widow | England | „ | 100 |
| 49 | Louisa Truxo | Negress | S. America | 1780 | 175 |
| 50 | J. Lawrence | | Scotland | „ | 140 |
| 51 | Marg. Forster | | England | 1771 | 136 |
| 52 | Her Daughter | | „ | „ | 104 |
| 53 | Jane Brookey | | „ | 1779 | 134 |
| 54 | P. M. Wian | Clergyman | „ | 1659 | 110 |

## TABLE VIII.

*Additional Instances of Longevity.*

12 Persons performed a morris dance before King James I at Hereford, about the year 1612, whose ages averaged 100 years.

150 Married couples were living in Norway in 1763, who had lived together more than 80 years each.

70 Couples who had lived together 90 years each.

12 „ „ „ 100 to 105 years each.

1 „ „ „ 110 years.

When Christian, King of Sweden, visited his Norwegian dominions in 1773, Lieut.-Colonel Collinson held a jubilee-wedding at his country house, and presented to the King three peasants and their wives, each 100 years old or upwards, and one man and woman (not married to each other) of the same age; these eight persons were crowned with garlands, danced, and made themselves very merry.

Dr. Lister mentions that eight persons were living in the north of England, whose ages averaged 120 years each.

Spottiswood mentions one Kentigem (afterwards called St. Mongah, or Mungo, from whom the famous well in Wales is named), who never tasted wine nor strong drink, after he came to years of understanding, and slept on the ground; notwithstanding which he lived to the very extraordinary age of 185 years.

In Russia there died in the year 1806, 1427 persons between the ages of 95 and 150, viz. as follows:—

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| 95 | to | 100 | 1134 |
| 100 | „ | 105 | 137 |
| 105 | „ | 110 | 86 |
| 110 | „ | 115 | 26 |
| 115 | „ | 120 | 32 |
| 120 | „ | 125 | 6 |
| 125 | „ | 130 | 4 |
| 130 | „ | 135 | 1 |
| 135 | „ | 150 | 1 |
| | | | 1427 |

In the year 1807, out of 828,561 registered deaths, there died 947 between the ages of 100 and 140, as follows:—

| | |
|---|---|
| Above 100 | 783 |
| „ 115 | 83 |
| „ 120 | 51 |
| „ 125 | 21 |
| „ 130 | 7 |
| „ 135 | 1 |
| „ 140 | 1 |
| | 947 |

In the year 1809 there died 656 persons between the ages of 90 and 160, as follows:—

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| 90 | to | 100 | 307 |
| 100 | „ | 105 | 188 |
| 105 | „ | 110 | 86 |
| 110 | „ | 115 | 36 |
| 115 | „ | 120 | 23 |
| 120 | „ | 125 | 8 |
| 125 | „ | 130 | 5 |
| 130 | „ | 140 | 1 |
| 140 | „ | 150 | 1 |
| 150 | „ | 160 | 1 |
| | | | 656 |

In 1812, out of a number of 971,358 registered deaths amongst members of the Greek Church, there died—

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1 | at | 165 | | |
| 3 | „ | 135 | | |
| 1 | „ | 130 | | |
| 15 | „ | 125 | | |
| 33 | from | 115 | to | 120 |
| 53 | „ | 110 | „ | 115 |
| 127 | „ | 105 | „ | 110 |
| 527 | „ | 100 | „ | 105 |
| 1473 | „ | 95 | „ | 100 |
| 2847 | „ | 90 | „ | 95 |
| 4437 | „ | 80 | „ | 90 |

[illegible] Sweden, between the years 1800 and 1810, there were living—

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Between the ages of 100 and 105, | | men | 312 |
| ,, | ,, | women | 328 |
| ,, | 106 and 110, | men | 31 |
| ,, | ,, | women | 36 |
| ,, | 111 and 120, | men | 22 |
| ,, | ,, | women | 19 |
| ,, | [illegible]21 and 127, | men | 1 |
| ,, | ,, | women | 1 |
| | | | 750 |

The Reports of the Registrar-General of Births, Marriages, and Deaths [illegible] the following results for [illegible] England and Wales—Population [illegible]:—

From [illegible] to [illegible], that is to say, in five years there died 1,237,986 persons, of these [illegible] were aged 100 or more.

[illegible] those very copious and able [illegible] the above date, because since that period the statements [illegible] upwards, and [illegible] my tables were [illegible].

[illegible]

| | |
|---|---|
| [illegible] | 1519 |
| [illegible] | 331 |
| [illegible] | 99 |
| [illegible] | 37 |
| [illegible] | 11 |
| [illegible] | 17 |
| [illegible] | 55 |
| [illegible] | [illegible] |
| [illegible] | [illegible] |
| [illegible] | [illegible] |
| [illegible] Years | [illegible] |
| | [illegible] |

The preceding Tables record that 6201 persons are said to have exceeded 100 years of age. They must be regarded as very short of the number which might be collected if proper attention were paid to the subject. I am fully aware that they may contain many errors and exaggerations, and perhaps some wilful misstatements; but, after having made a due allowance for all these, enough, and more than enough, will remain to justify a fair presumption that human life might endure much longer than it usually does, and to encourage the exertions of those who desire to promote healthful Longevity.

# NOTES.

## TABLE I.

*No.*

1 An Italian nobleman, who, when young, lived in a free and dissipated manner, and consequently became so afflicted by disease that it was not supposed he could live many months. At about 40 years of age he resolved on the extraordinarily temperate course of life which he ever after adopted, and, by rigidly adhering to it, became strong, and retained good health. He published a most curious and interesting account of all this, part of which is quoted in the preface. He took daily only 12 oz. of food and 20 oz. of wine. At 70 years old he was overturned in a carriage; one arm was broken, one leg dislocated, and his head much cut, yet he recovered easily.

2 Rode to the death of a stag at the age of 90.

4 Two years before she died she could spin.

19 Her father died at 126.

26 His wife died at 106.

27 Was six times married.

28 Died in St. George's Workhouse.

36 Never had a day's illness, nor ever used spectacles.

39 Could read to the last without spectacles, and only kept his bed one day.

46 Her senses were all unimpaired.

52 Died in St. Luke's Workhouse.

62 Senses all unimpaired.

*No.*

470 Had four new teeth at 92; was very intemperate, being drunk usually twice a week, until he was 100; worked hard up to the time of his death.

481 Wife died at 103.

503 Married thirteen husbands, and survived them all.

504 Drank nothing but water, and ate only once in each day.

528 Enjoyed complete health until within four months of her death.

536 Never ill a day.

583 Lived on vegetables only.

590 Wife 115 years old.

632 His father 116, his grandfather 107.

644 She never ate animal food.

649 She carried a bucket of water a considerable distance within a week of her death.

659 Was employed in spinning two hours before she died.

672 Was very deformed, and only 2ft. 8in. high.

692 Was in good health, and his faculties all complete, when he caught smallpox and died.

696 Was never ill.

778 Never used spectacles until within fifteen months of his death; was healthy and active, and until three years before he died he directed the village choir.

786 Never ill for a week; lived on bread, milk, and vegetables the last 40 years of his life.

822 *Vide* 'Rees's Cyclopædia.'

825 His father 104, his brother 95, his uncle 93, and very few of his family had died under 90.

831 Walked more than five miles three days before his death.

845 She was left at an early age a widow with several children; she worked as a bricklayer's labourer until twenty years before her death, and then took to spinning; she was never ill.

851 Worked until within one day of his death.

861 Father 107, grandfather 116.

866 The year before his death he did not appear more than 70

*No.*

years old, and performed a journey of 60 miles on foot in two days.

877 His father 104, his mother 100.

878 Never ill until a few days before his death.

880 A week before his death he walked from Streatham, in Surrey (about five miles), and back again.

916 Walked to market, a distance of three or four miles, every week.

925 Had always good health.

929 Walked two miles a few months before his death.

943 Her husband 104.

944 Retained all his faculties until the end.

953 Lived at Merton Abbey, Surrey, about six miles from London; walked to town and back again daily, until within a few months of his death.

977 Had good health and all his senses perfect until he died.

989 Died from a fall; his senses all complete.

995 The old Cardinal, when asked by his friends what regimen he had observed, was wont to say, "By being old when I was young, I find myself young now I am old. I led a sober, studious, but not lazy or sedentary life; my diet was ever sparing, although delicate; my liquors the best wines of Zeres and La Mancha, of which I never exceeded a pint at a meal, except in cold weather, when I allowed myself a third more; I rode and walked every day, except in rainy weather, when I exercised for two hours. So far I took care for the body; and as to the mind, I endeavoured to preserve it in due temper by a scrupulous obedience to the Divine commands, and keeping (as the Apostle directs) a conscience void of offence to God and man." All his faculties were perfect up to his death, except hearing.

1000 All faculties perfect to the last.

1013 Worked at his trade until within a few days of his death.

1017 Worked in the mines until within three weeks of his death.

*No.*

1026 Her mother 116; her faculties all perfect to the last.

1030 Retained all his senses to the last.

1033 Until within three months of his death, got his living by selling fruit at a stall in the street.

1035 Enjoyed complete health until within a few days of death.

1036 In perfect health until within a few days of his death.

1045 Attended regularly at kirk and market until a few days before she died.

1058 He worked at his trade until 99, when he went into an asylum, and was employed to spin yarn.

1069 At the age of 99 she walked from Ronald Kirk, in Yorkshire, to London, a distance of 290 miles, in 5 days and 3 hours, carrying on her back a keg of gin and provisions for her support during the journey.

1070 Was married three times, at 40, 60, and 92; was so remarkably strong, that at 73 he removed a butt of beer from a cart without labour; was always in good health, and kept all his senses, except hearing, until his death.

1083 Collected alms until a few days before his death.

1086 Gained his living by fishing until 105, and for the last two years by mending nets.

1087 A short time before her death walked a distance of 13 miles, and returned the next day; had some new teeth at 90, and all her senses very acute.

1090 Wife 100 years old.

1091 Died from an accidental fall,—active, healthy, and his senses perfect.

1092 Her husband was sexton of the parish of Hurly, Derbyshire, for 70 years; she practised as a midwife for more than 80 years. They were accustomed to boast that she had twice brought into the world, and he had twice buried, the whole parish.

1099 Retained all her faculties until the end.

1102 Never ill a day; was out gathering herbs two hours before her death.

1105 His faculties failed about one year before his death.

*No.*

1111 Health always good.

1112 Retained all his senses until the last week of his life.

1116 Father 104, mother 96, uncle 110; two sisters living at her death whose united ages were 170.

1119 Had several teeth when he died, and retained his memory and other faculties to the last.

1123 Active in body and mind to the last.

1124 At 100 he travelled from Inverness to London, on foot, in five days, in order to solicit an increase of pension, having married a second wife, by whom he had a son.

1132 Faculties all perfect; gained her living by selling vegetables, which she fetched from market but a short time before her death.

1135 An idiot from her birth.

1141 In full possession of her senses to the last.

1145 A gamekeeper, and shot game flying in his 99th year.

1146 A noted pedestrian; a year before his death he undertook to walk ten miles in two hours, and did it.

1149 A sister 102 survived her.

1157 Never ill; retained all her faculties to the end.

1159 Retained all her faculties until the last; knitted a pair of ribbed stockings remarkably well a few days before her death.

1165 Used spectacles at 50, but recovered the power of sight so as to discard them, and was able to thread the smallest needle within a few days of her death.

1169 His health so uninterruptedly good, that until the last six months he acted as keeper of a turnpike-gate.

1170 Never confined to his bed for a day.

1172 Retained his senses to the last, and was wont to say "he never had a sore head nor sick heart."

1186 Never ill.

1190 Athletic and active to the last.

1193 Never had any severe illness; faculties perfect to the last; his wife, aged 99, survived him.

No.

1198 So active and strong that he could walk twenty miles a day, a few weeks before his death.

1203 A midwife; practised her profession until seven weeks before her death.

1204 Walked ten miles two days before his death.

1227 Retained her faculties to the last.

1232 A most remarkably hearty and cheerful old man; had a full set of teeth, all sound; his senses and faculties all perfect.

1234 Cut two new teeth at 102; had all her teeth except two when she died, was not wrinkled, and never ill until three days before her death.

1240 Had three sisters, 95, 98, and 101 years old.

1244 Retained all his faculties until within a few hours of his death.

1252 Retained all his faculties to the last.

1255 Never ill.

1256 Worked at his trade a week before he died.

1259 A week previous to her death she walked four miles, carrying a basket of apples.

1262 Retained all her faculties except hearing.

1264 Held the plough when 100, and could walk about until a few days before he died.

1273 Retained all his faculties except hearing.

1281 Never ill.

1284 Retained all her faculties.

1291 Worked as a labourer until within a few weeks of his death.

1298 Faculties all perfect; when 105 walked each day to Worcester Races, a distance of five miles.

1305 Worked as a day-labourer the last thirty years of his life. Reported by his grandson.

1310 Active and laborious; often walked three miles to church.

1319 Retained his senses; only two days ill; his mother 112.

1329 Retained all his faculties to the last.

1333 *Vide* 'Monthly Magazine,' February, 1781.

*No.*

1334 *Vide* 'General Evening Post,' March, 1781.

1335 „ 'Rees's Cyclopædia.'

1336—1337 *Vide* 'Morning Herald.'

1338 Retained all her faculties until the last year of her life, and employed much time in reading, which she did without spectacles. *Vide* 'Morning Chronicle.'

1339 *Vide* newspaper.

1340 „ 'Morning Chronicle.'

1341 Was confined to her bed 25 years; retained all her senses. *Vide* newspaper.

1342 Retained all her faculties. *Vide* 'Morning Chronicle.'

1343 Never ill.

1344 *Vide* 'Courier.'

1345 Left three sons and one daughter, all of whom attained nearly 100 years. *Vide* 'Gentleman's Magazine.'

1346—1347 *Vide* newspaper.

1348—1352 „ 'Morning Chronicle.'

1353 *Vide* newspaper.

1354 Retained all his faculties; mother 105, brother 109; when 100 he performed a long journey on foot. *Vide* newspaper.

1357 *Vide* newspaper.

1358 Her hair was quite black, and no wrinkle could be seen in her face. *Vide* 'Morning Herald.'

1359 Had the smallpox severely at 95; worked until within one month of his death; six months previously carried a load which many men would have found difficult to lift, for half a mile. *Vide* 'Oracle.'

1361 *Vide* 'Morning Chronicle.'

1362 „ newspaper.

1363 „ 'Morning Chronicle.'

1364 „ 'Observer.'

1365 Never ill; was found dead after dinner.

1367 *Vide* 'Observer.'

1369 „ 'Monthly Review,' November, 1805.

1370 „ Lord Kaimes' History, vol. 2.

*No.*

1372 *Vide* newspaper.

1373—1374 *Vide* 'Weekly Messenger.'

1375 Senses, except sight, all perfect; shortly before his death walked 37 miles in three days. *Vide* newspaper.

1376 *Ibid.*

1377 Worked as a laundress 75 years. *Ibid.*

1378 *Vide* 'Morning Chronicle.'

1379 Followed his trade until a few days before his death.

1380 *Vide* 'News.'

1381 All senses but sight perfect. *Ibid.*

1382—1384 *Vide* newspaper.

1385—1388 „ 'News.'

1390—1391 *Ibid.*

1392 *Vide* French paper.

1393 „ 'News.'

1394 „ 'Edinburgh Advertiser.'

1395—1396 *Vide* newspaper.

1397 Never ill until one week before he died. *Ibid.*

1398 Faculties all perfect. *Ibid.*

1399 Retained all his faculties. *Ibid.*

1400 Retained all his faculties. *Ibid.*

1401 Was able to tune his harp a short time before his death. *Ibid.*

1402 *Ibid.*

1403 Retained his faculties. *Ibid.*

1404 Scarcely ever ill. *Ibid.*

1405 Retained her faculties. *Ibid.*

1406 Retained his faculties. *Ibid.*

1407 Retained her faculties. *Ibid.*

1408 *Vide* inscription in church.

1410 „ 'Morning Chronicle.'

1411 Retained his faculties. *Vide* newspaper.

1412—1413 *Ibid.*

1414 Milked cows until two years before he died. *Ibid.*

1415 *Ibid.*

1416 Good health until a few days before death; drank largely of whisky. *Ibid.*

*No.*

1419 *Vide* 'News.'

1420 ,, 'Morning Chronicle.'

1422 A wandering mendicant until his death. *Vide* newspaper.

1423 Never ill; retained all his faculties. *Ibid.*

1424 Retained his faculties until three weeks before his death; worked at his trade until 90. *Vide* 'Morning Chronicle.'

1425 *Ibid.*

1426 Retained all her faculties; spun a few days before her death.

1427 Retained all his faculties; was accustomed to walk about the streets until a few days before he died. *Vide* 'News.'

1428 *Vide* 'Edinburgh Magazine.'

1429 ,, Dutch paper.

1430 Begged in the streets until a few days before his death. *Vide* newspaper.

1431 *Vide* 'Edinburgh Magazine.'

1433 ,, newspaper.

1434 ,, 'Morning Chronicle.'

1436 *Ibid.*

1439 *Vide* 'Scott's Magazine.'

1441—1443 *Vide* 'Morning Chronicle.'

1444 Faculties unimpaired. *Ibid.*

1445 *Ibid.*

1447 *Vide* 'Morning Chronicle.'

1448 ,, 'Edinburgh Magazine.'

1451 Faculties unimpaired; never kept her bed until one month before she died. *Vide* 'Morning Chronicle.'

1456—1457 *Ibid.*

1458 Faculties unimpaired. *Ibid.*

1459 *Vide* newspaper.

1467—1468 *Ibid.*

1469 Died in consequence of carrying too heavy a load, which induced inflammation in a rupture which he had had 83 years. *Ibid.*

1470—1471 *Ibid.*

1472 Retained her faculties, and could walk well.

*No.*

1473 Retained her faculties; both parents reached the same age. *Vide* 'Morning Chronicle.'

1474 *Vide* newspaper.

1475 „ 'News.'

1476 Retained her faculties.

1480 *Vide* newspaper.

1481 When 90 she walked to London. *Vide* inscription in church-yard, Ronald Kirk.

1484 Never ill a day; died from a fall down stairs. *Vide* 'Morning Chronicle.'

1485 Died of smallpox. *Vide* newspaper.

1486 Cut two teeth at 102, and had all perfect except two; faculties good. *Ibid.*

1487 *Ibid.*

1488 Worked at his trade until 100. *Ibid.*

1489 Rambled over the country pursuing his occupation until his death. *Ibid.*

1490—1498 *Ibid.*

1499 Brother 117. *Vide* 'Morning Chronicle.'

1500 *Ibid.*

1501 Husband, 95, survived her. *Ibid.*

1502—1505 *Vide* newspaper.

1506 Faculties unimpaired; could walk about till the last. *Vide* 'British Magazine.'

1507 *Vide* 'Times.'

1508—1510 *Vide* 'Morning Chronicle.'

1511 Faculties unimpaired. *Ibid.*

1512 *Ibid.*

## TABLE II.

*No.*

3 *Vide* an ancient Latin inscription in the church of Camberwell, Surrey.

4 *Vide* 'Philosophical Transactions,' by Lowthorp, vol. 3, p. 306.

19 Could walk twelve miles a day until within three years of his death.

20 Married at 100; rode out hunting fifteen days before his death.

24 Died from an accident; cut some teeth two years previously.

28 Died from an accident; two years previously had cut several teeth, and her hair had changed its colour.

30 Faculties unimpaired.

31 Never was ill.

34 Always very healthy.

40 All his faculties unimpaired.

44 Danced with the morris-dancers a year before his death.

45 Worked at his trade until a year before his death.

46 Senses unimpaired; walked to bed the night before her death; two sons survived her, whose united ages were 170.

53 Worked at his trade until within two years of his death.

74 Health uniformly good.

75 Senses perfect; could work a short time before his death; his wife 106.

76 Faculties unimpaired.

82 Did duty in his church until a few days before his death.

90 Retained all his senses until three months before his death.

130 Wife 109 years old.

132 Retained his sight and hearing, and could walk without a stick to the last.

169 At the age of 102 she reaped wheat against a man a whole day.

*No.*

187 Was an agreeable and cheerful companion at 100, when he married his last wife.

198 Intellects perfect until two days before death.

204 Senses unimpaired; never was ill; had several new teeth at 100.

207 Senses unimpaired; teeth and hair perfect; was never ill until a few days before his death.

208 Never ill until a few days before death; lived on vegetables the last ten years of life.

219 Never ill; retained his senses; worked at his trade until 114.

222 The year before her death she walked fourteen miles to see her husband, and two years previously she reaped a ridge of corn as well as any young person; she appeared strong, healthy, and active, and had all her senses unimpaired, except a slight weakness of sight.

224 When about 80 he commenced business as a travelling chapman, and followed it until within eight weeks of his death.

227 Faculties unimpaired.

228 Always enjoyed good health; faculties unimpaired; had all his teeth, and but few hairs had turned gray; he had a fall, by which one of his legs was broken in three places, and death ensued.

233 Faculties unimpaired; was a great drinker, but not a drunkard.

235 Preserved her faculties to the last, as did also her brother, who died at 101.

236 Never was ill; never lost a tooth; his intellect clear until within one week of his death.

238 Worked in his garden until within a few days of his death.

239 Followed his trade a year before he died, and was then more active than most men at 60.

245 Senses unimpaired; worked as a day-labourer until within a few days of his death.

247 Never ill.

*No.*

250 Her brother died two years before her, aged 120.

253 Never was ill; two years before his death rode to church alone; died suddenly whilst eating supper.

262 Faculties unimpaired; never was ill.

276 Senses unimpaired.

278 Senses unimpaired; walked daily about is farm without assistance.

281 Retained all her faculties. *Vide* 'Morning Chronicle.'

282 Never ill. *Vide* newspaper.

283 *Vide* 'Morning Chronicle.'

284 Was in good health, and suffered only from failure of sight; died in consequence of her clothes catching fire. *Vide* 'Dundee Magazine.'

285 *Vide* 'Sunday Observer,' August, 1804.

286 Retained all his faculties, and was never ill until two days before his death. *Vide* 'Philosophical Magazine.'

289 *Vide* newspaper.

290 Left four sons, the eldest 100. *Vide* 'Oracle.'

291 Retained his faculties.

292 *Vide* 'Star.'

293 Practised her profession for 97 years, until within two days of her death. *Ibid.*

294 *Vide* 'News.'

295—297 *Vide* newspaper.

298 *Vide* 'Stockholm Gazette.'

299 ,, 'Edinburgh Magazine.'

300 Retained all faculties. *Ibid.*

301 Her daughter, aged 80, nursed her during her last illness. *Vide* 'Morning Chronicle.'

302—303 *Ibid.*

304 Was strong and active; walked six miles the day before his death.

308 *Vide* newspaper.

309 Retained her faculties, and busied herself about the house a few days before her death. *Ibid.*

310 *Ibid.*

*No.*

311 Strong and active, and could walk eight miles a few days before he died. *Vide* newspaper.

312 Faculties unimpaired; continued his trade until 109; at 106 worked in the fields with his family; brought a law-suit to a close by the clear evidence he gave of occurrences 90 years previous.

317—318 *Vide* newspaper.

319 Never ill; cut fresh teeth at 100; senses unimpaired, and could spin to the last. *Ibid.*

320—322 *Ibid.*

323 *Vide* 'Morning Chronicle.'

324 Walked well to the day of his death. *Vide* 'Times.'

327 Faculties unimpaired; spun until the day before her death. *Ibid.*, Jan. 11th, 1819.

328 Retained his faculties, and attended to business a few days before he died.

329 *Vide* 'Morning Chronicle,' May 17th, 1821.

330 Senses unimpaired; so active and strong that he could run a race within a year of his death. *Vide* 'Carew's Survey of Cornwall.'

331 *Vide* 'Rees's Cyclopædia.'

## TABLE III.

1 *Vide* 'Rees's Cyclopædia.'

2 „ inscription in portico of All Saints' Church, Northampton.

3 Died in the workhouse in Rosemary Lane, London.

4 *Vide* inscription in the Church at Shiffnall, Shropshire.

5 Her father 106.

8 Teeth all sound; never ill; always worked hard.

15 The great-grandson of Thomas Parr; his father was 109, his grandfather 113.

21 Grandson of Thomas Parr.

*No.*

24 Grandson of Thomas Parr.

25 An ardent lover of fox-hunting; followed the hounds until 80, until 100 attended the unkenneling in a chair; drank freely until within ten years of his death.

32 Walked two miles to a christening shortly before his death.

38 Could walk well to the last.

39 Retained all his senses.

48 Left a son and daughter, each above 100.

50 Intellects quite perfect.

54 His sight failed after his 117th year; his health began to decline only a few days before his death.

55 Retained her senses, and could work at spinning until six months before her death.

57 Retained all his faculties; a brother 102. *Vide* 'Daily Advertiser,' March, 1774.

61 Retained all her senses until near her death.

62 Married her third husband at 92; was hearty and strong at 122. *Vide* inscription in Shiffnal Church-yard.

66 *Vide* inscription on her tomb in church-yard, Dalgeith.

68 Senses unimpaired.

69 Had excellent health always, until the last two years.

73 August 20th, 1786, he sat down at dinner in company with his son, 98, and his grandson, 70 years old.

74 Senses unimpaired; walked about a day or two before his death.

79 When 127 years old was sent as a Deputy to the National Assembly of France.

83 Senses unimpaired, and memory remarkably retentive, until two years before his death.

86 Never ill.

87 Acted as schoolmaster more than 80 years. *Vide* newspaper.

88 Retained his faculties. *Ibid.*

89 Always in health until a few days before death. *Vide* 'Belfast News-Letter,' March, 1808.

90 Retained all her senses but sight until the last two months.

*No.*

91 *Vide* newspaper.

92 „ 'Morning Chronicle.'

93 „ 'Bee,' vol. 2.

94 „ French newspaper.

95 „ 'Times,' 1818.

96 *Ibid.*, August 14th, 1818.

97 *Vide* 'Fuller's Worthies.'

98 „ 'Rees's Cyclopædia.'

99 „ Carew's 'Survey of Cornwall.'

## TABLE IV.

1 Buried at Stoke, near Canterbury.

2 Retained his faculties; never was sick.

3 The son, who inherited his estate, was born when he was 100.

4 Never ill until a few days before death. *Vide* Lynch's 'Guide to Health.'

5 Followed his trade until six weeks before he died, and carried a log of wood to his workshop.

10 Memory strong; faculties unimpaired.

11 Husband 128.

12 Could walk well, and mount his horse nearly until his death.

13 Daughter 105.

14 Senses unimpaired until 14 days before she died; three daughters survived her, respectively aged 111, 110, and 109 years.

20 *Vide* Rees's 'Cyclopædia.'

22 Married five times; senses unimpaired to the last; Christmas Day, 1789, walked nine miles to dine with a grandchild.

25 *Vide* 'Morning Post,' Feb. 1776.

26 „ 'Daily Advertiser,' June, 1776.

27 „ Lynch's 'Guide to Health.'

No.

but a slender lean habit of body. My diet has ever been moderate, nor was I ever accustomed to feasting and tippling. *Vide* 'Notes and Queries,' May, 1853.

Was in early life a servant in the Royal Family of France; received from them a small pension, which she enjoyed nearly 100 years, and until 10 years since travelled once every year over the mountains on foot to receive it; she was slightly deaf, but all her other senses unimpaired when seen in 1833. *Vide* 'Notes and Queries,' April, 1852.

*London, Princes Street, Soho,*
*June*, 1853.

# MR. CHURCHILL'S Publications, IN MEDICINE, SURGERY, AND SCIENCE.

" It would be unjust to conclude this notice without saying a few words in favour of Mr. Churchill, from whom the profession is receiving, it may be truly said, the most beautiful series of Illustrated Medical Works which has ever been published."—*Lancet.*

" All the publications of Mr. Churchill are prepared with so much taste and neatness, that it is superfluous to speak of them in terms of commendation." —*Edinburgh Medical and Surgical Journal.*

" No one is more distinguished for the elegance and *recherché* style of his publications than Mr. Churchill."—*Provincial Medical Journal.*

" Mr. Churchill's publications are very handsomely got up: the engravings are remarkably well executed."—*Dublin Medical Press.*

" The typography, illustrations, and getting up are, in all Mr. Churchill's publications, most beautiful."—*Monthly Journal of Medical Science.*

" Mr. Churchill's illustrated works are among the best that emanate from the Medical Press."—*Medical Times.*

" We have before called the attention of both students and practitioners to the great advantage which Mr. Churchill has conferred on the profession, in the issue, at such a moderate cost, of works so highly creditable in point of artistic execution and scientific merit."—*Dublin Quarterly Journal.*

Mr. Churchill is the Publisher of the following Periodicals, offering to Authors a wide extent of Literary Announcement, and a Medium of Advertisement, addressed to all Classes of the Profession. Communications, Books for Review, addressed to the respective Editors, are received and duly forwarded by Mr. Churchill.

## THE BRITISH AND FOREIGN MEDICO-CHIRURGICAL REVIEW;

OR,

## QUARTERLY JOURNAL OF PRACTICAL MEDICINE.

Price Six Shillings. Nos. I. to [illegible]

---

## THE MEDICAL TIMES AND GAZETTE.

Published Weekly, price Sevenpence, or Stamped, Eightpence.
Annual Subscription, £1. 10s., or Stamped, £1. 14s. 8d., and regularly forwarded to all parts of the Kingdom.

The Medical Times and Gazette is favoured with an amount of Literary and Scientific support which enables it to reflect fully the progress of Medical Science, and insure for it a character, an influence, and a circulation possessed at the present time by no Medical Periodical.

---

## THE HALF-YEARLY ABSTRACT OF THE MEDICAL SCIENCES.

Being a Digest of the Contents of the principal British and Continental Medical Works; together with a Critical Report of the Progress of Medicine and the Collateral Sciences. Edited by W. H. Ranking, M.D., Cantab., and C. B. Radcliffe, M.D. Lond. Post 8vo. cloth, 6s. 6d. Vols. I. to [illegible]

---

## THE JOURNAL OF PSYCHOLOGICAL MEDICINE AND MENTAL PATHOLOGY.

Being a Quarterly Review of Medical Jurisprudence and Insanity. Edited by Forbes Winslow, M.D. Price 3s. 6d. Nos. 1 to [illegible]

---

## THE PHARMACEUTICAL JOURNAL.

EDITED BY JACOB BELL, F.L.S., M.R.I.

Published Monthly, price One Shilling.

Under the sanction of the Pharmaceutical Society, whose Transactions form a distinct portion of each Number.

*** Vols. 1 to [illegible], bound in cloth, price 12s. 6d. each.

---

## THE DUBLIN MEDICAL PRESS.

Published Weekly, Stamped, price Sixpence, free to any part of the Empire.

---

## THE LONDON AND PROVINCIAL MEDICAL DIRECTORY.

Published Annually. 12mo. cloth, 7s. 6d.

# Splendid Presentation Book.

*Complete in Nine Fasciculi: imperial 4to., 20s. each;*
*half-bound morocco, gilt tops, 9l. 15s.;*
*whole bound morocco, 10l. 10s.*

## PATHOLOGY OF THE HUMAN EYE.

ILLUSTRATED IN A SERIES OF COLOURED PLATES,
FROM ORIGINAL DRAWINGS.

By JOHN DALRYMPLE, F.R.S., F.R.C.S.

The Publisher has the high satisfaction of announcing the completion of this beautiful work. Mr. Dalrymple had revised the last proof sheet, and the Artist had finished the last plate, a few days only previous to the lamented death of the Author, who thus leaves a monument to his scientific reputation, and of his ardent devotion to his Profession.

**"A work reflecting credit on the profession has been brought to a successful conclusion. Had Mr. Dalrymple's life been spared but a few short months longer, the chorus of praise which now greets the completion of this great work would have fallen gratefully on his ear. The Publisher may well be proud of having issued such a work."—*London Journal of Medicine.***

**"The satisfaction with which we should have announced the completion of this unrivalled work is overclouded by the regret which we feel, in common with all who were acquainted with its distinguished and estimable author, at his early decease. The value of this work can scarcely be over-estimated: it realizes all that we believe it possible for art to effect in the imitation of nature."—*British and Foreign Medico-Chirurgical Review.***

## SURGICAL ANATOMY.

A Series of Dissections, illustrating the Principal Regions of the Human Body.

By JOSEPH MACLISE, F.R.C.S.

The singular success of this Work has exhausted the Edition of 1000 Copies within six months of its completion. Mr. Churchill is happy to announce that the Author is engaged on a New Edition, the First Fasciculus of which will appear on the 1st of October, 1853.

## PORTRAITS OF SKIN DISEASES.

By ERASMUS WILSON, F.R.S.

Fasciculi I. to XI., 20s. each. *To be completed in Twelve Numbers.*

**"May be truly designated a splendid performance. We can scarcely speak too strongly of the merits of this work."—*British and Foreign Medico-Chirurgical Review.***

**"We have never before seen a work more beautifully got up—they excel all other plates of diseases of the skin that have ever been published."—*Lancet.***

### MR. ACTON, M.R.C.S.

**A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON DISEASES OF THE URINARY AND GENERATIVE ORGANS OF BOTH SEXES, INCLUDING SYPHILIS.** Second Edition. 8vo. cloth, 20*s.*; or with Plates, 30*s.*

"Mr. Acton's work must be diligently studied by every practitioner who would desire to benefit instead of injuring his patient; it has a distinctive and pre-eminently diagnostic value."—*Med. Gazette.*

"The present edition of Mr. Acton's work is very much enlarged, and contains a most valuable collection of matter."—*The Lancet.*

"We cannot too highly recommend this treatise; it should be found wherever Surgery is practised throughout the British Empire."—*Provincial Medical Journal.*

* * *

### DR. WILLIAM ADDISON, F.R.S., F.L.S.

**ON HEALTHY AND DISEASED STRUCTURE,** AND THE TRUE PRINCIPLES OF TREATMENT FOR THE CURE OF DISEASE, ESPECIALLY CONSUMPTION AND SCROFULA, founded on MICROSCOPICAL ANALYSIS. 8vo. cloth, 12*s.*

"A work deserving the perusal of every one interested in the late rapid advance of physiology and pathology."—*Medico-Chirurgical Review.*

* * *

### MR. ANDERSON, F.R.C.S.

I.

**HYSTERICAL, HYPOCHONDRIACAL, EPILEPTIC, AND OTHER NERVOUS AFFECTIONS;** their Causes, Symptoms, and Treatment. 8vo. cloth, 5*s.*

II.

**THE SYMPTOMS AND TREATMENT OF THE DISEASES OF PREGNANCY.** Post 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

* * *

### DR. ARMITAGE.

**HYDROPATHY AS APPLIED TO ACUTE DISEASE.**
Post 8vo. cloth, 3*s.*

* * *

### DR. JAMES ARNOTT.

I.

**ON THE REMEDIAL AGENCY OF A LOCAL ANÆSTHENIC OR BENUMBING TEMPERATURE,** in various painful and inflammatory Diseases. 8vo. cloth, 4*s.* 6*d.*

II.

**ON INDIGESTION;** its Pathology and its Treatment, by the Local Application of Uniform and Continuous Heat and Moisture. With an Account of an improved Mode of applying Heat and Moisture in Irritative and Inflammatory Diseases. With a Plate. 8vo. 5*s.*

III.

**PRACTICAL ILLUSTRATIONS OF THE TREATMENT OF OBSTRUCTIONS IN THE URETHRA, AND OTHER CANALS, BY THE DILATATION OF FLUID PRESSURE.** 8vo. boards, 3*s.*

### MR. T. J. ASHTON,

SURGEON TO THE BLENHEIM-STREET DISPENSARY.

## A TREATISE ON CORNS AND BUNIONS, AND IN-GROWING OF THE TOE-NAIL:

their Causes and Treatment. Post 8vo. cloth, 3*s.* 6*d.*

**"A useful, well conceived, and clearly written little book on a painful class of afflictions, usually as troublesome to the surgeon as to his patient."—*Dublin Medical Journal.***

* * *

### MR. ATKINSON.

## MEDICAL BIBLIOGRAPHY.

Vol. I. Royal 8vo. 16*s.*

**"We have never encountered so singular and remarkable a book. It unites the German research of a Plouquet with the ravings of Rabelais,—the humour of Sterne with the satire of Democritus,—the learning of Burton with the wit of Pindar."—*Dr. Johnson's Review.***

**"In Mr. Atkinson, I have found a gentleman, and a man of varied talent, ardent and active, and of the most overflowing goodness of heart. In his retirement from an honourable profession (Medicine and Surgery), he knows not what the slightest approximation to *ennui* is. The heartiest of all the octogenarians I ever saw, he scorns a stretch, and abhors a gape. It is 'up and be doing' with him from sunrising to sunset. His library is suffocated with Koburgers, Frobens, the Ascensii, and the Stephens." —*Dibdin's Northern Tour.***

* * *

### DR. BASCOME.

## A HISTORY OF EPIDEMIC PESTILENCES, FROM THE EARLIEST AGES.

8vo. cloth, 8*s.*

**"This work appears very opportunely, and will no doubt attract a considerable share of attention." —*Lancet.***

**"This book will be found useful as a work of reference, as it contains a notice of all the most remarkable pestilences that have occurred from 1495 years before the birth of our Saviour to 1848."—*Athenæum.***

* * *

### MR. BATEMAN.

## MAGNACOPIA:

A Practical Library of Profitable Knowledge, communicating the general Minutiæ of Chemical and Pharmaceutic Routine, together with the generality of Secret Forms of Preparations; including Concentrated Solutions of Camphor and Copaiba in Water, Mineral Succedaneum, Marmoratum, Silicia, Terro-Metallicum, Pharmaceutic Condensions, Prismatic Crystallization, Crystallized Aromatic Salt of Vinegar, Spa Waters; newly-invented Writing Fluids; Etching on Steel or Iron; with an extensive Variety of *et cætera.* Third Edition. 18mo. 6*s.*

* * *

### MR LIONEL J. BEALE, M.R.C.S.

## THE LAW OF HEALTH IN THEIR RELATIONS TO MIND AND BODY.

A Series of Letters from an Old Practitioner to a Patient. Post 8vo. cloth, 7*s.* 6*d.*

**"We gladly welcome Mr. Beale's work. The observations are those of a most experienced and intelligent practitioner, and do equal credit to his head and heart. It is not to the lay reader only that Mr. Beale's work will be acceptable, and we augur for it an extensive popularity."—*Lancet.***

**"Although addressed to the public, a vast variety of excellent practical matter is contained in it, which is calculated to interest the practitioner. It conveys in an agreeable and epistolary style most of the important truths connected with preventive medicine, and their practical application on the development and maturity of mind and body. Mr. Beale's volume is calculated to make a favourable impression on the minds of all intelligent readers."—*Dublin Quarterly Journal.***

### MR. BEASLEY.

I.

## THE DRUGGISTS' GENERAL RECEIPT-BOOK:

comprising a copious Veterinary Formulary and Table of Veterinary Materia Medica; Patent and Proprietary Medicines, Druggists' Nostrums, &c.; Perfumery, Skin Cosmetics, Hair Cosmetics, and Teeth Cosmetics; Beverages, Dietetic Articles, and Condiments; Trade Chemicals, Miscellaneous Preparations and Compounds used in the Arts, &c.; with useful Memoranda and Tables. Second Edition. 18mo. cloth, 6s.

"The 'General Receipt Book' is an extensive appendix to the 'Pocket Formulary.' No Pharmaceutist who possesses the latter ought to be without the former, for the two form a complete Counter Companion."—*Annals of Pharmacy.*

II.

## THE POCKET FORMULARY AND SYNOPSIS OF THE BRITISH AND FOREIGN PHARMACOPŒIAS;

comprising standard and approved Formulæ for the Preparations and Compounds employed in Medical Practice. Fifth Edition, corrected and enlarged. 18mo. cloth, 6s.

"Extremely useful as an adjunct to the shop library; a pocket Pharmacopœia Universalis, containing, in addition to the officinal formulæ, those magistral preparations which are so continually required at the hands of the dispenser."—*Annals of Chemistry and Pharmacy.*

* * *

### DR. O'B. BELLINGHAM.

## ON ANEURISM, AND ITS TREATMENT BY COMPRESSION.

12mo. cloth, 4s.

"In our opinion, he has conferred a signal benefit upon the art of surgery by his improvement of the mode of employing pressure, and upon the science by his ingenious and philosophical exposition of its operation."—*Medico-Chirurgical Review.*

* * *

### DR. HENRY BENNET,

OBSTETRIC PHYSICIAN TO THE WESTERN DISPENSARY.

## A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON INFLAMMATION AND OTHER DISEASES OF THE UTERUS.

Third Edition, revised, with additions. 8vo. cloth, 12s. 6*d.*

"We are firmly of opinion, that in proportion as a knowledge of uterine diseases becomes more appreciated, this work will be proportionally established as a text-book in the profession."—*Lancet.*

* * *

### JAMES BIRD, M.D.,

LATE PHYSICIAN-GENERAL, BOMBAY.

## A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF RHEUMATISM, NEURALGIA, AND COGNATE DISEASES,

usually called Pseudo-Syphiloid. Post 8vo. *Nearly ready.*

* * *

### DR. BLAKISTON, F.R.S.,

LATE PHYSICIAN TO THE BIRMINGHAM GENERAL HOSPITAL.

## PRACTICAL OBSERVATIONS ON CERTAIN DISEASES OF THE CHEST;

and on the Principles of Auscultation. 8vo. cloth, 12s.

"Dr. Blakiston's production not only gives him a place in the rather thin ranks of sound and accomplished physicians, possessed of a true notion of the importance of their science, and of the means by which it should be cultivated,—but adds to English Medical Literature one of the few really inductive works by which it is adorned."—*Medico-Chirurgical Review.*

### DR. GOLDING BIRD, F.R.S.

I.

**URINARY DEPOSITS; THEIR DIAGNOSIS, PATHOLOGY,** AND THERAPEUTICAL INDICATIONS. With Engravings on Wood. Fourth Edition. Post 8vo. cloth.

II.

**ELEMENTS OF NATURAL PHILOSOPHY;** being an Experimental Introduction to the Study of the Physical Sciences. Illustrated with numerous Engravings on Wood. Fourth Edition. Fcap. 8vo. *In the Press.*

~~~~~

### DR. JOHN W. F. BLUNDELL.

**MEDICINA MECHANICA;** or, the Theory and Practice of Active and Passive Exercises and Manipulations in the Cure of Chronic Disease. Post 8vo. cloth, 6*s.*

~~~~~

### MR. JOHN E. BOWMAN,

PROFESSOR OF PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY IN KING'S COLLEGE, LONDON.

I.

**PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY,** including Analysis. With numerous Illustrations on Wood. Foolscap 8vo. cloth, 6*s.* 6*d.*

"One of the most complete manuals that has for a long time been given to the chemical student. Every process is indicated with clearness, and the manipulatory details are assisted by an extensive series of woodcuts."—*Athenæum.*

II.

**A HAND-BOOK OF MEDICAL CHEMISTRY;** with Illustrations on Wood. Second Edition. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 6*s.* 6*d.*

"We have examined this treatise, and we can recommend it to the student as a useful elementary guide. The illustrations are numerous and accurate, and well calculated to aid diagnosis."—*Medical Gazette.*

~~~~~

### DR. JAMES BRIGHT.

**ON DISEASES OF THE CHEST AND AIR PASSAGES;** with a Review of the several Climates recommended in these Affections. Post 8vo. cloth, 6*s.*

~~~~~

### DR. BUDD, F.R.S.,

PROFESSOR OF MEDICINE IN KING'S COLLEGE, LONDON.

**ON DISEASES OF THE LIVER.**

Illustrated with Coloured Plates and Engravings on Wood. Second Edition. 8vo. cloth, 16*s.*

"In Dr. Budd's work the practitioner will find abundant instructions upon symptoms and treatment. We hope the specimen we have exhibited will induce many to search the work for themselves."—*Lancet.*

~~~~~

### DR. WILLOUGHBY BURSLEM,

SENIOR PHYSICIAN TO THE BLENHEIM STREET DISPENSARY.

**PULMONARY CONSUMPTION AND ITS TREATMENT.** Post 8vo. cloth, 5*s.*

"We find a series of original and important observations on the state of the periodical functions of the female in relation to the development and treatment of phthisis, and a commentary on the various phenomena of the disease, which impress us with the conviction that the author is as painstaking in his literary pursuit of knowledge as he is evidently a practical physician."—*Lancet.*
~~~~~

## DR. BUSHNAN.

I.

### HOMŒOPATHY AND THE HOMŒOPATHS.

Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 5*s*.

II.

### MISS MARTINEAU AND HER MASTER.

Fcap. 8vo. 5*s*.

* * *

## DR. CARPENTER, F.R.S.

I.

**PRINCIPLES OF HUMAN PHYSIOLOGY.** With numerous Illustrations on Steel and Wood. Fourth Edition. 8vo. cloth, 28*s*.

II.

**PRINCIPLES OF PHYSIOLOGY, GENERAL AND COMPARATIVE.** Illustrated with 321 Engravings on Wood. Third Edition. 8vo. cloth, 28*s*.

"It is our opinion that, whether for reference or study in the subject to which it especially refers, no better book than Dr. Carpenter's 'Principles of Physiology, General and Comparative,' can be placed in the hands of student or practitioner."—*Medical Gazette*.

"This is a truly admirable digest of General and Comparative Physiology. We congratulate the professional public and the student on the possession of a book which will enable them to connect their anatomical and physiological knowledge with the whole range of the natural sciences."—*Edinburgh Monthly Journal*.

"The recent progress of the science of Physiology has been nowhere better marked in the literature of this country than in the works of Dr. Carpenter."—*Athenæum*.

III.

**A MANUAL OF PHYSIOLOGY.** With numerous Illustrations on Steel and Wood. Second Edition. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 12*s*. 6*d*.

"Dr. Carpenter has brought up his Manual, in this new and beautiful edition, to the present state of physiological science. The work is complete. We recommend it as an admirable text-book."—*London Journal of Medicine*.

"We can strongly recommend this volume to the student. This second edition contains the latest additions to physiological science."—*Medical Gazette*.

* * *

## MR. ROBERT B. CARTER, M.R.C.S.

**THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF HYSTERIA.** 8vo. cloth, 4*s*. 6*d*.

* * *

## MR. H. T. CHAPMAN, F.R.C.S.

**THE TREATMENT OF OBSTINATE ULCERS AND CUTANEOUS ERUPTIONS OF THE LEG WITHOUT CONFINEMENT.** Second Edition. Post 8vo. cloth, 3*s*. 6*d*.

"Mr. Chapman has done much by directing the attention of the profession to the advantages of this combined treatment. We have read his work with much pleasure, and have used the compress, straps of linen, and roller, as directed, and have found them to answer admirably well."—*Dublin Quarterly Medical Journal*.

* * *

## DR. JOHN GREEN CROSSE, F.R.S.

**CASES IN MIDWIFERY,** arranged, with an Introduction and Remarks by Edward Copeman, M.D., F.R.C.S. 8vo. cloth, 7*s*. 6*d*.

**DR. G. C. CHILD.**

## ON INDIGESTION, AND CERTAIN BILIOUS DISORDERS

OFTEN CONJOINED WITH IT. 8vo. cloth, 5*s.* 6*d.*

"Dr. Child has written a very sensible book. Notwithstanding the triteness of the subject, we have read it through with considerable interest, and not without instruction. The author thinks clearly, and expresses himself with perspicuity and conciseness. He has brought to bear on the topics of which he treats no small amount of experience, reading, and reflection."—*Monthly Journal of Medical Science.*

* * *

**SIR JAMES CLARK, M.D., BART.,**

PHYSICIAN TO THE QUEEN.

## THE SANATIVE INFLUENCE OF CLIMATE.

With an Account of the Principal Places resorted to by Invalids in England, South of Europe, the Colonies, &c. Fourth Edition, revised. Post 8vo. cloth, 10*s.* 6*d.*

* * *

**DR. CONOLLY.**

## THE CONSTRUCTION AND GOVERNMENT OF LUNATIC

ASYLUMS AND HOSPITALS FOR THE INSANE. With Plans. Post 8vo. cloth, 6*s.*

* * *

**MR. BRANSBY B. COOPER, F.R.S.,**

SENIOR SURGEON TO GUY'S HOSPITAL.

## LECTURES ON THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF SURGERY.

8vo. cloth, 21*s.*

"Mr. Cooper's book has reminded us, in its easy style and copious detail, more of Watson's Lectures, and we should not be surprised to see it occupy a similar position to that well-known work in professional estimation."—*Medical Times.*

"We cordially recommend Mr. Cooper's Lectures as a most valuable addition to our surgical literature, and one which cannot fail to be of service both to students and to those who are actively engaged in the practice of their profession."—*Lancet.*

* * *

**MR. W. WHITE COOPER,**

OPHTHALMIC SURGEON TO ST. MARY'S HOSPITAL.

## ON NEAR SIGHT, AGED SIGHT, IMPAIRED VISION,

AND THE MEANS OF ASSISTING SIGHT. With 31 Illustrations on Wood. Second Edition. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 7*s.* 6*d.*

* * *

**MR. COOPER,**

LATE PROFESSOR OF SURGERY IN THE UNIVERSITY COLLEGE, LONDON.

## A DICTIONARY OF PRACTICAL SURGERY;

comprehending all the most interesting Improvements, from the Earliest Times down to the Present Period. Seventh Edition. One very thick volume, 8vo., 1*l.* 10*s.*

* * *

**MR. COOLEY.**

COMPREHENSIVE SUPPLEMENT TO THE PHARMACOPŒIAS.

## THE CYCLOPÆDIA OF PRACTICAL RECEIPTS, AND COLLATERAL INFORMATION IN THE ARTS, MANUFACTURES, AND TRADES, INCLUDING MEDICINE, PHARMACY, AND DOMESTIC ECONOMY;

designed as a Compendious Book of Reference for the Manufacturer, Tradesman, Amateur, and Heads of Families. Second Edition, in one thick volume of 800 pages. 8vo. cloth, 14*s.*

## SIR ASTLEY COOPER, BART., F.R.S.

I.

### A TREATISE ON DISLOCATIONS AND FRACTURES OF THE JOINTS.

New Edition, much enlarged. Edited by BRANSBY B. COOPER, F.R.S. With 126 Engravings on Wood, by Bagg. 8vo. cloth, 20s.

"In this work we find the last, the most matured views of its venerable author, who, with unexampled zeal, continued to almost the last moment of his life to accumulate materials for perfecting his works. Every practical surgeon must add the present volume to his library. The graphic, the almost speaking force of the unequalled illustrations, the copious addition of valuable and instructive cases, combine to render the present edition indispensable."—*British and Foreign Medical Review.*

II.

### ON THE STRUCTURE AND DISEASES OF THE TESTIS.

Illustrated with 24 highly-finished Coloured Plates. Second Edition. Royal 4to.

*Reduced from* £3. 3*s.* *to* £1. 10*s.*

## DR. COTTON

ASSISTANT-PHYSICIAN TO THE HOSPITAL FOR CONSUMPTION, BROMPTON.

I.

### ON CONSUMPTION: Its Nature, Symptoms, and Treatment.

To which Essay was awarded the Fothergillian Gold Medal of the Medical Society of London. 8vo. cloth, 8*s.*

"Notwithstanding the hackneyed nature of the subject, and the multitude of works which have appeared upon phthisis, the present work is of very considerable interest, from the clear and simple manner in which it is arranged, and from the use made by the author of the ample materials placed at his disposal at the Brompton Hospital."—*Medical Times.*

II.

### PHTHISIS AND THE STETHOSCOPE: a concise Practical Guide to the Physical Diagnosis of Consumption.

Foolscap 8vo. cloth, 3*s.* 6*d.*

## MR. COULSON,

SURGEON TO ST. MARY'S HOSPITAL.

I.

### ON DISEASES OF THE BLADDER AND PROSTATE GLAND.

The Fourth Edition, revised and enlarged. 8vo. cloth, 10*s.* 6*d.*

"Mr. Coulson's work may be stated to be full and practical, to fill a vacant space in Medical Literature, and to be highly valuable to both students and practitioners."—*Medical Times.*

"The practical and comprehensive character of Mr. Coulson's volume claims for it a place in the library of every surgeon who desires to be on a level with modern improvements."—*London Journal of Medicine.*

II.

### ON LITHOTRITY AND LITHOTOMY; with Engravings on Wood.

8vo. cloth, 8*s.*

## MR. CRITCHETT, F.R.C.S.

### ON THE CAUSES AND TREATMENT OF ULCERS OF THE LOWER EXTREMITY.

8vo. cloth, 5*s.*

"We earnestly recommend this treatise to the study of surgeons: it is eminently practical, and contains the results of long and careful observation, without any taint of the empirical advocacy of one method of treatment."—*Edinburgh Medical and Surgical Journal.*

### DR. HERBERT DAVIES,

SENIOR PHYSICIAN TO THE ROYAL INFIRMARY FOR DISEASES OF THE CHEST.

**ON THE PHYSICAL DIAGNOSIS OF DISEASES OF THE LUNGS AND HEART.** Post 8vo. cloth, 7*s.*

"A work destined to form the opinions of the young, and correct those of maturer years."—*London Journal of Medicine.*

"A book well worthy of the closest study of the profession."—*Medical Gazette.*

* * *

### DR. TOOGOOD DOWNING.

**NEURALGIA:** its various Forms, Pathology, and Treatment. The Jacksonian Prize Essay for 1850. 8vo. cloth, 10*s.* 6*d.*

"Dr. Downing has presented an excellent digest of the literary history of Neuralgic Diseases, and has brought extensive personal experience to the study of this important and obscure class of diseases, whence he has deduced new and instructive inferences to elucidate their pathology and treatment."—*Medical Gazette.*

* * *

### MR. DRUITT, F.R.C.S.

**THE SURGEON'S VADE-MECUM;** with numerous Engravings on Wood. Fifth Edition. Foolscap 8vo. cloth, 12*s.* 6*d.*

* * *

### DR. DUNDAS,

PHYSICIAN TO THE NORTHERN HOSPITAL, LIVERPOOL, ETC.

**SKETCHES OF BRAZIL;** including New Views on Tropical and European Fever; with Remarks on a Premature Decay of the System, incident to Europeans on their Return from Hot Climates. Post 8vo. cloth, 9*s.*

* * *

### DR. JOHN C. EGAN,

FORMERLY SURGEON TO THE WESTMORELAND LOCK HOSPITAL.

**SYPHILITIC DISEASES:** THEIR PATHOLOGY, DIAGNOSIS, AND TREATMENT: including Experimental Researches on Inoculation, as a Differential Agent in Testing the Character of these Affections. 8vo. cloth, 9*s.*

"This is an interesting practical work, and as such it is worthy of the attention of the profession."—*Lancet.*

* * *

### SIR JAMES EYRE, M.D.

I.

**THE STOMACH AND ITS DIFFICULTIES.** Second Edition. Post 8vo. cloth, 5*s.*

II.

**PRACTICAL REMARKS ON SOME EXHAUSTING DISEASES.** Second Edition. Post 8vo. cloth, 4*s.* 6*d.*

* * *

### MR. FERGUSSON, F.R.S.,

PROFESSOR OF SURGERY IN KING'S COLLEGE, LONDON.

**A SYSTEM OF PRACTICAL SURGERY;** with numerous Illustrations on Wood. Third Edition. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 12*s.* 6*d.*

### DR. ERNEST VON FEUCHTERSLEBEN.

**DIETETICS OF THE SOUL.** Translated from the Seventh German Edition. Foolscap 8vo. cloth, 5s.

### DR. D. T. T. FRANCIS.

**CHANGE OF CLIMATE;** considered as a Remedy in Dyspeptic, Pulmonary, and other Chronic Affections; with an Account of the most Eligible Places of Residence for Invalids in Spain, Portugal, Algeria, &c., at different Seasons of the Year; and an Appendix on the Mineral Springs of the Pyrenees, Vichy, and Aix les Bains. Post 8vo. cloth, 8s. 6d.

### C. REMIGIUS FRESENIUS.

**ELEMENTARY INSTRUCTION IN CHEMICAL ANALYSIS,** AS PRACTISED IN THE LABORATORY OF GIESSEN. Edited by LLOYD BULLOCK, late Student at Giessen.

QUALITATIVE; Third Edition. 8vo. cloth, 9s.

QUANTITATIVE. Second Edition. *In the Press.*

"I can confidently recommend this work, from my own personal experience, to all who are desirous of obtaining instruction in analysis, for its simplicity and usefulness, and the facility with which it may be apprehended."—*Baron Liebig.*

### MR. FOWNES, PH. D., F.R.S.

I.

**A MANUAL OF CHEMISTRY;** with numerous Illustrations on Wood. Fourth Edition. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 12s. 6d.

Edited by H. BENCE JONES, M.D., F.R.S., and A. W. HOFMANN, PH.D., F.R.S.

"An admirable exposition of the present state of chemical science, simply and clearly written, and displaying a thorough practical knowledge of its details, as well as a profound acquaintance with its principles. The illustrations, and the whole getting-up of the book, merit our highest praise."—*British and Foreign Medical Review.*

II.

THE ACTONIAN PRIZE ESSAY OF 100 GUINEAS,

AWARDED BY THE COMMITTEE OF THE ROYAL INSTITUTION OF GREAT BRITAIN.

**CHEMISTRY, AS EXEMPLIFYING THE WISDOM AND BENEFICENCE OF GOD.** Second Edition. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 4s. 6d.

III.

**INTRODUCTION TO QUALITATIVE ANALYSIS.** Post 8vo. cloth, 2s.

IV.

**CHEMICAL TABLES.** Folio, price 2s. 6d.

### DR. FULLER,

ASSISTANT-PHYSICIAN TO ST. GEORGES'S HOSPITAL.

**ON RHEUMATISM, RHEUMATIC GOUT, AND SCIATICA:** their Pathology, Symptoms, and Treatment. 8vo. cloth, 12s. 6d.

"We have been much pleased by the perusal of Dr. Fuller's interesting volume. The views it enforces are sound and judicious, and are based upon that foundation on which all doctrines in medicine ought to rest—namely, clinical experience."—*Medical Times and Gazette.*

"We would particularly recommend a careful perusal of Dr. Fuller's pages, for in them will be found much sound and practical information, drawn from a large field of observation and experience."—*Lancet.*

### DR. GAIRDNER.

**ON GOUT;** its History, its Causes, and its Cure. Second Edition. Post 8vo. cloth, 7*s.* 6*d.*

"No one can rise from the perusal of Dr. Gairdner's treatise without the conviction that it contains a trustworthy history of the disease,—that it conveys sound directions for treatment,—and that it is the work of a physician who, amid the wearying toil of a large and successful practice, keeps himself thoroughly conversant with all the recent advances in physiological science, both at home and abroad."—*Medical Times.*

* * *

### MR. GALLOWAY.

I.

**THE FIRST STEP IN CHEMISTRY.** Post 8vo. cloth, 3*s.*

"We heartily commend this unpretending and useful work to the heads of scholastic establishments, and to others who are anxious to initiate their pupils into the principles of a most fascinating and most useful branch of human knowledge."—*London Journal of Medicine.*

II.

**A MANUAL OF QUALITATIVE ANALYSIS.** Post 8vo. cloth, 4*s.*

"This is really a valuable little book. We have not for a long time met with an introductory Manual which so completely fulfils its intention."—*Athenæum.*

* * *

### DR. GAVIN.

**ON FEIGNED AND FICTITIOUS DISEASES,** chiefly of Soldiers and Seamen; on the means used to simulate or produce them, and on the best Modes of discovering Impostors; being the Prize Essay in the Class of Military Surgery in the University of Edinburgh. 8vo. cloth, 9*s.*

* * *

### DR. GLOVER.

**ON THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF SCROFULA;** being the Forthergillian Prize Essay for 1846. With Plates. Second Edition. Fcap. 8vo.

* * *

### MR. GRAY, M.R.C.S.

**PRESERVATION OF THE TEETH** indispensable to Comfort and Appearance, Health, and Longevity. 18mo. cloth, 3*s.*

"This small volume will be found interesting and useful to every medical practitioner, the heads of families, and those who have the care of children; while persons who have lost teeth will be made aware of the cause, and enabled to judge for themselves of the rationale of the principles pointed out for their replacement, and preservation of the remainder."

* * *

### MR. GRIFFITHS.

**CHEMISTRY OF THE FOUR SEASONS**—Spring, Summer, Autumn, Winter. Illustrated with Engravings on Wood. Second Edition. Foolscap 8vo. cloth, 7*s.* 6*d.*

"This volume combines, in an eminent degree, amusement with instruction. The laws and properties of those wonderful and mysterious agents—heat, light, electricity, galvanism, and magnetism, are appropriately discussed, and their influence on vegetation noticed. We would especially recommend it to youths commencing the study of medicine, both as an incentive to their natural curiosity, and an introduction to several of those branches of science which will necessarily soon occupy their attention."—*British and Foreign Medical Review.*

### DR. GULLY.

I.

**THE WATER CURE IN CHRONIC DISEASE:** an Exposition of the Causes, Progress, and Terminations of various Chronic Diseases of the Viscera, Nervous System, and Limbs, and of their Treatment by Water and other Hygienic Means. Fourth Edition. Foolscap 8vo. sewed, 2*s.* 6*d.*

II.

**THE SIMPLE TREATMENT OF DISEASE;** deduced from the Methods of Expectancy and Revulsion. 18mo. cloth, 4*s.*

III.

**AN EXPOSITION OF THE SYMPTOMS, ESSENTIAL NATURE, AND TREATMENT OF NERVOUSNESS.** Second Edition. 8vo. 6*s.*

### MR. GUTHRIE, F.R.S.

I.

**THE ANATOMY OF THE BLADDER AND OF THE URETHRA.** Third Edition. 8vo. cloth, 5*s.*

II.

**ON INJURIES OF THE HEAD AFFECTING THE BRAIN, AND ON HERNIA.** 4to. boards, 7*s.*

III.

**ON WOUNDS AND INJURIES OF THE CHEST.** 8vo. cloth, 4*s.* 6*d.*

### DR. GUY,

PHYSICIAN TO KING'S COLLEGE HOSPITAL.

**HOOPER'S PHYSICIAN'S VADE-MECUM; OR, MANUAL OF THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF PHYSIC.** New Edition, considerably enlarged, and re-written. Foolscap 8vo. cloth, 10*s.* 6*d.*

**GUY'S HOSPITAL REPORTS.** Vol. VIII. Part I. 7*s.*, with Plates.

CONTENTS.

1. Cases of Pneumothorax, with Remarks. By H. M. Hughes, M.D.
2. Cases selected from the Ward-Books of Petersham House, and from the Records of the Lying-in Charity; with Remarks. By John C. W. Lever, M.D.
3. On the Pulse. By G. H. Barlow, M.D.
4. Intra-Uterine Polypus of great size, developed during Pregnancy. By Dr. Oldham.
5. Ophthalmic Case. By John France.
6. A Further Report on the Value of Electricity as a Remedial Agent. By William Gull, M.D. With Plate.
7. Parthogenetic Tumour attached to the Muscular Tissue of the Left Ventricle of the Heart of a Sheep. By William Gull, M.D. With Plate.
8. Vitiligoidea; α. *Plana*; β. *Tuberosa*. By William Gull, M.D. With Plate.
9. A Few Remarks on Peculiar Follicular Disease. By Edward Cock. With Plates.
10. Cases of Intestinal Obstruction relieved by Operation; with Remarks. By John Hilton, F.R.C.S. With Plate.

**DR. MARSHALL HALL, F.R.S.**

## PRACTICAL OBSERVATIONS AND SUGGESTIONS IN MEDICINE.

Post 8vo. cloth, 8*s.* 6*d.*

DITTO. **Second Series.** Post 8vo. cloth, 8*s.* 6*d.*

"The work affords fruits of the mental energy of an observer who is anything but content to follow the beaten path where more successful roads lie open before him. It is not a work of speculative dreamy philosophy, but of sound practical common sense, and as such will recommend itself to the judicious practitioner."—*Northern Journal of Medicine.*

* * *

**MR. HARE, M.R.C.S.**

## PRACTICAL OBSERVATIONS ON THE PREVENTION, CAUSES, AND TREATMENT OF CURVATURES OF THE SPINE;

with Engravings. Third Edition. 8vo. cloth, 6*s.*

* * *

**MR. HARRISON, F.R.C.S.**

## THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF STRICTURE OF THE URETHRA.

8vo. cloth, 7*s.* 6*d.*

* * *

**MR. JAMES B. HARRISON, F.R.C.S.**

## ON THE CONTAMINATION OF WATER BY THE POISON OF LEAD, and its Effects on the Human Body.

Foolscap 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

* * *

**MR. F. W. HEADLAND, B.A., M.R.C.S.**

## ON THE ACTION OF MEDICINES; OR, THE MODE IN WHICH THERAPEUTIC AGENTS INTRODUCED INTO THE STOMACH PRODUCE THEIR PECULIAR EFFECTS ON THE ANIMAL ECONOMY.

Being the Prize Essay to which the Medical Society of London awarded the Fothergillian Gold Medal for 1852. 8vo. cloth, 8*s.* 6*d.*

"Mr. Headland's book is very creditable to his talents; it displays in every page the evidence of extensive knowledge and of sound reasoning."—*Medical Times.*

"This is a book after the critic's own heart. Treating of a subtle point, which has in almost all ages and countries occupied the attention of medical and chemical philosophers, Mr. Headland has struck out a path for himself, and has thereby not only shown how much remained to be done, how many of our hypotheses as to the action of medicines were grounded on the insecure foundation of bare assertion, but by his laborious essay has put the present views of therapeutists in a clear light, and by his own experiments and observations has removed some of the many deep obscurities which have so long surrounded the subject."—*Lancet.*

* * *

**MR. HIGGINBOTTOM, F.R.C.S.**

I.

## ADDITIONAL OBSERVATIONS ON THE NITRATE OF SILVER;

with full Directions for its Use as a Therapeutic Agent. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

II.

## AN ESSAY ON THE USE OF THE NITRATE OF SILVER IN THE CURE OF INFLAMMATION, WOUNDS, AND ULCERS.

Second Edition. Price 5*s.*

* * *

**DR. HINDS.**

## THE HARMONIES OF PHYSICAL SCIENCE IN RELATION TO THE HIGHER SENTIMENTS;

with Observations on Medical Studies, and on the Moral and Scientific Relations of Medical Life. Post 8vo., cloth, 5*s.*

**DR. JAMES HOPE, F.R.S.**

## ON DISEASES OF THE HEART AND GREAT VESSELS.

Fourth Edition. Post 8vo. cloth, 10*s.* 6*d.*

"This is a new edition of the late Dr. Hope's well-known treatise, reduced in size and price. To those who are desirous of possessing this truly standard work, we would strongly recommend the present edition."—*Provincial Medical Journal.*

* * *

**MR. THOMAS HUNT, M.R.C.S.**

## THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF CERTAIN DISEASES OF THE SKIN,

generally pronounced Intractable. Illustrated by upwards of Forty Cases. 8vo. cloth, 6*s.*

"We have found Mr. Hunt's practice exceedingly successful in severe obstinate cases."—*Braithwaite's Retrospect of Medicine.*

"The facts and views he brings forward eminently merit attention."—*British and Foreign Medical Review.*

* * *

**DR. ARTHUR JACOB, F.R.C.S.,**

PROFESSOR OF ANATOMY AND PHYSIOLOGY IN THE ROYAL COLLEGE OF SURGEONS IN IRELAND.

## A TREATISE ON THE INFLAMMATIONS OF THE EYE-BALL.

Foolscap 8vo. cloth, 5*s.*

It includes the Description and Treatment of the Idiopathic, Scrofulous, Rheumatic, Arthritic, Syphilitic, Gonorrhœal, Post-febrile, and Neuralgic Species; as well as the circumscribed Inflammations of the Cornea, Membrane of the Aqueous Humour, Choroid, Crystalline Lens and Retina; and also Inflammation from Injury, with the Sympathetic and Phlebitic varieties.

* * *

**MR. WHARTON JONES, F.R.S.,**

PROFESSOR OF OPHTHALMIC MEDICINE AND SURGERY IN UNIVERSITY COLLEGE.

I.

## A MANUAL OF THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF OPHTHALMIC MEDICINE AND SURGERY;

illustrated with 102 Engravings, plain and coloured. Foolscap 8vo. cloth, 12*s.* 6*d.*

"We can assure students that they cannot meet with a hand-book on this subject that is more ably or more carefully written."—*Medical Gazette.*

"We entertain little doubt that this work will become a manual for daily reference and consultation by the student and general practitioner."—*British and Foreign Medical Review.*

II.

## THE WISDOM AND BENEFICENCE OF THE ALMIGHTY, AS DISPLAYED IN THE SENSE OF VISION;

being the Actonian Prize Essay for 1851. With Illustrations on Steel and Wood. Foolscap 8vo. cloth, 4*s.* 6*d.*

"A fit sequel to the Bridgewater Treatises: it is philosophically and admirably written."—*Literary Gazette.*

"This treatise resembles in style of treatment the famous Bridgewater Treatises."—*Athenæum.*

* * *

**DR. BENCE JONES, F.R.S.**

## ON ANIMAL CHEMISTRY, in its relation to STOMACH and RENAL DISEASES.

8vo. cloth, 6*s.*

"The work of Dr. Bence Jones is one of the most philosophical and practical which has issued from the press for many years past."—*Lancet.*

"Dr. Bence Jones is already favourably known as the author of works and papers on animal chemistry, and this contribution to his favourite science is calculated to extend his reputation as an able chemist and sound physician."—*Monthly Medical Journal.*

### MR. LAWRENCE, F.R.S.

**A TREATISE ON RUPTURES.** The Fifth Edition, considerably enlarged. 8vo. cloth, 16*s.*

"The peculiar advantage of the treatise of Mr. Lawrence is, that he explains his views on the anatomy of hernia and the different varieties of the disease in a manner which renders his book peculiarly useful to the student. It must be superfluous to express our opinion of its value to the surgical practitioner. As a treatise on hernia, presenting a complete view of the literature of the subject, it stands in the first rank." —*Edinburgh Medical and Surgical Journal.*

* * *

### DR. HUNTER LANE, F.L.S.

**A COMPENDIUM OF MATERIA MEDICA AND PHARMACY;** adapted to the London Pharmacopœia, 1851, embodying all the new French, American, and Indian Medicines, and also comprising a Summary of Practical Toxicology. Second Edition. 24mo. cloth, 5*s.* 6*d.*

"Dr. Lane's volume is on the same general plan as Dr. Thompson's long-known Conspectus; but it is much fuller in its details, more especially in the chemical department. It seems carefully compiled, is well suited for its purpose, and cannot fail to be useful."—*British and Foreign Medical Review.*

* * *

### MR. EDWIN LEE.

I.

**THE BATHS OF RHENISH GERMANY;** with Notices of the adjacent Towns. Post 8vo. cloth, 4s.

II.

**OBSERVATIONS ON THE MEDICAL INSTITUTIONS AND PRACTICE OF FRANCE, ITALY, AND GERMANY;** with Notices of the Universities and Climates, and a Parallel View of English and Foreign Medicine and Surgery. Second Edition, 7*s.* 6*d.*

III.

**PRACTICAL OBSERVATIONS ON MINERAL WATERS AND BATHS.** Post 8vo. cloth, 3*s.*

* * *

### DR. ROBERT LEE, F.R.S.

I.

**CLINICAL REPORTS OF OVARIAN AND UTERINE DISEASES,** with Commentaries. Foolscap 8vo. cloth, 6*s.* 6*d.*

II.

**CLINICAL MIDWIFERY:** comprising the Histories of 545 Cases of Difficult, Preternatural, and Complicated Labour, with Commentaries. Second Edition. Foolscap 8vo. cloth, 5*s.*

"More instructive to the juvenile practitioner than a score of systematic works."—*Lancet.*

"Will be consulted by every accoucheur who practises his art with the zeal which it merits."—*Medical Gazette.*

"An invaluable record for the practitioner."—*New York Annalist.*

"This admirable book of precedents."—*Boston Medical and Surgical Journal.*

"A storehouse of valuable facts and precedents."—*American Journal of the Medical Sciences.*

III.

**PRACTICAL OBSERVATIONS ON DISEASES OF THE UTERUS.** With coloured Plates. Two Parts. Imperial 4to., 7*s.* 6*d.* each Part.

### MR. LISTON, F.R.S.

**PRACTICAL SURGERY.** Fourth Edition. 8vo. cloth, 22*s.*

"In conclusion, it is scarcely necessary to repeat our earnest recommendation of Mr. Liston's work. Having on a former occasion expressed ourselves strongly on the subject, we can only add that the present edition is, as it should be, even more worthy of our praise than its predecessors. It is a guide to the advanced student, and, as suggesting practical observations of the highest value to the practitioner, it is unsurpassed."—*British and Foreign Medical Review.*

### LONDON MEDICAL SOCIETY OF OBSERVATION.

**WHAT TO OBSERVE AT THE BED-SIDE, AND AFTER DEATH.** Published by Authority. Foolscap 8vo. cloth, 4*s.* 6*d.*

### MR. EDWARD F. LONSDALE,

SURGEON TO THE ROYAL ORTHOPŒDIC HOSPITAL.

**OBSERVATIONS ON THE TREATMENT OF LATERAL CURVATURE OF THE SPINE.** Second Edition. 8vo. cloth, 6*s.*

"We would wish that this treatise on lateral curvature of the spine were generally read, since much ignorance prevails concerning the subject, and, consequently, it presents an ample field for the quack, and an opprobrium to the profession."—*Lancet.*

### M. LUGOL.

**ON SCROFULOUS DISEASES.** Translated from the French, with Additions by W. H. RANKING, M.D., Physician to the Suffolk General Hospital. 8vo. cloth, 10*s.* 6*d.*

"One of the most valuable works presented to the public for many a year, and calculated to deeply modify the views of the profession with regard to the pathology of scrofula."—*Lancet.*

### DR. MACREIGHT.

**A MANUAL OF BRITISH BOTANY;** with a Series of Analytical Tables for the Assistance of the Student in the Examination of the Plants indigenous to, or commonly cultivated in, Great Britain. Small 8vo. cloth, 7*s.* 6*d.*

"There is a prodigious mass of elementary matter and useful information in this pocket volume."—*Medico-Chirurgical Review.*

### DR. MACKNESS.

I.

**MEMORIALS OF HIS LIFE AND CHARACTER.** 24mo. cloth, 4*s.* 6*d.*

II.

**HASTINGS CONSIDERED AS A RESORT FOR INVALIDS.** Second Edition. 8vo. cloth, 4*s.*

III.

**THE MORAL ASPECTS OF MEDICAL LIFE.** 12mo. cloth, 7*s.* 6*d.*

### MR. MACILWAIN,

CONSULTING SURGEON TO THE FINSBURY DISPENSARY ETC.

**ON TUMOURS, THEIR GENERAL NATURE AND TREATMENT.** 8vo. cloth, 5*s.*

### DR. WM. H. MADDEN.

**THOUGHTS ON PULMONARY CONSUMPTION;** with an Appendix on the Climate of Torquay. Post 8vo. cloth, 5*s.*

"This work is the product of a mind, sensible alike to the value of carefully observed facts, and of philosophical reasoning. We cordially recommend our readers to peruse this instructive treatise; the views brought forward are such as to merit careful attention from every candid pathological inquirer." —*London Journal of Medicine.*

* * *

### DR. MARTIN.

**THE UNDERCLIFF, ISLE OF WIGHT:** its Climate, History, and Natural Productions. Post 8vo. cloth, 10*s.* 6*d.*

"Dr. Martin has rendered good service to patients and practitioners by the publication of this work." —*Medical Gazette.*

"A great variety of information, collected with much labour, and so agreeably placed before the general and professional reader, speak highly for the zeal and ability of the author."—*Lancet.*

* * *

### DR. MASON,

INVENTOR OF MASON'S HYDROMETER.

**ON THE CLIMATE AND METEOROLOGY OF MADEIRA:** Edited by JAMES SHERIDAN KNOWLES; to which are attached a Review of the State of Agriculture and of the Tenure of Land, by GEORGE PEACOCK, D.D., F.R.S.; and an Historical and Descriptive Account of the Island, and Guide to Visitors, by JOHN DRIVER, Consul for Greece, Madeira. 8vo. cloth, 18*s.*; royal 8vo. £1. 11*s.* 6*d.*

* * *

### DR. MILLINGEN.

**ON THE TREATMENT AND MANAGEMENT OF THE INSANE;** with Considerations on Public and Private Lunatic Asylums. 18mo. cloth, 4*s.* 6*d.*

"Dr. Millingen, in one small pocket volume, has compressed more real solid matter than could be gleaned out of any dozen of octavos on the same subject. We recommend this vade-mecum as the best thing of the kind we ever perused."—*Dr. Johnson's Review.*

* * *

### MR. JOHN L. MILTON, M.R.C.S.

**PRACTICAL OBSERVATIONS ON A NEW WAY OF TREATING GONORRHŒA.** With some Remarks on the Cure of Inveterate Cases. 8vo. cloth, 5s.

* * *

### DR. MONRO,

FELLOW OF THE ROYAL COLLEGE OF PHYSICIANS.

I.

**REMARKS ON INSANITY:** its Nature and Treatment. 8vo. cloth, 6*s.*

"We see throughout its pages evidences of a highly cultivated mind without any assumption, and an honest spirit of inquiry marked by great zeal and an earnest desire to afford a helping hand to benefit the condition of the insane."—*Dublin Quarterly Journal.*

II.

**AN ESSAY ON STAMMERING.** 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

III.

**REFORM IN PRIVATE LUNATIC ASYLUMS.** 8vo. cloth, 4*s*

### MR. NASMYTH, F.L.S., F.G.S., F.R.C.S.

**RESEARCHES ON THE DEVELOPMENT, STRUCTURE, AND DISEASES OF THE TEETH.** With Ten finely-engraved Plates, and Forty Illustrations on Wood. 8vo. cloth, 1*l.* 1*s.*

### MR. NOBLE, M.R.C.S.E.

**THE BRAIN AND ITS PHYSIOLOGY.** Post 8vo. cloth, 6*s.*

### MR. NOURSE, M.R.C.S.

**TABLES FOR STUDENTS.** Price One Shilling.

1. Divisions and Classes of the Animal Kingdom.
2. Classes and Orders of the Vertebrate Sub-kingdom.
3. Classes of the Vegetable Kingdom, according to the Natural and Artificial Systems.
4. Table of the Elements, with their Chemical Equivalents and Symbols.

### MR. NUNNELEY.

**A TREATISE ON THE NATURE, CAUSES, AND TREATMENT OF ERYSIPELAS.** 8vo. cloth, 10*s.* 6*d.*

### Oxford Editions.—Edited by Dr. Greenhill.

I. ADDRESS TO A MEDICAL STUDENT. Second Edition, 18mo. cloth, 2*s.* 6*d.*

II. PRAYERS FOR THE USE OF THE MEDICAL PROFESSION. Second Edition, cloth, 1*s.* 6*d.*

III. LIFE OF SIR JAMES STONHOUSE, BART., M.D. Cloth, 4*s.* 6*d.*

IV. ANECDOTA SYDENHAMIANA. Second Edition, 18mo. 2*s.*

V. LIFE OF THOMAS HARRISON BURDER, M.D. 18mo. cloth, 4*s.*

VI. BURDER'S LETTERS FROM A SENIOR TO A JUNIOR PHYSICIAN, ON PROMOTING THE RELIGIOUS WELFARE OF HIS PATIENTS. 18mo. sewed, 6*d.*

VII. LIFE OF GEORGE CHEYNE, M.D. 18mo. sewed, 2*s.* 6*d.*

VIII. HUFELAND ON THE RELATIONS OF THE PHYSICIAN TO THE SICK, TO THE PUBLIC, AND TO HIS COLLEAGUES. 18mo. sewed, 9*d.*

IX. GISBORNE ON THE DUTIES OF PHYSICIANS. 18mo. sewed, 1*s.*

X. LIFE OF CHARLES BRANDON TRYE. 18mo. sewed, 1*s.*

XI. PERCIVAL'S MEDICAL ETHICS. Third Edition, 18mo. cloth, 3*s.*

XII. CODE OF ETHICS OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION. 8*d.*

XIII. WARE ON THE DUTIES AND QUALIFICATIONS OF PHYSICIANS. 8*d.*

XIV. MAURICE ON THE RESPONSIBILITIES OF MEDICAL STUDENTS. 9*d.*

XV. FRASER'S QUERIES IN MEDICAL ETHICS. 9*d.*

### MR. PAGET,

LECTURER ON PHYSIOLOGY AT ST. BARTHOLOMEW'S HOSPITAL.

**A DESCRIPTIVE CATALOGUE OF THE ANATOMICAL** MUSEUM OF ST. BARTHOLOMEW'S HOSPITAL. Vol. I. Morbid Anatomy. 8vo. cloth, 5*s.*

**DITTO.** Vol. II. Natural and Congenitally Malformed Structures, and Lists of the Models, Casts, Drawings, and Diagrams. 5*s.*

* * *

### MR. LANGSTON PARKER,

SURGEON TO QUEEN'S HOSPITAL, BIRMINGHAM.

I.

**THE TREATMENT OF SECONDARY, CONSTITUTIONAL AND** CONFIRMED SYPHILIS, by a safe and successful Method; with numerous Cases and Clinical Observations, illustrating its Efficacy and Mode of Application in the more obstinate and complicated forms of the Disease. Post 8vo. cloth, 5*s.*

II.

**THE MODERN TREATMENT OF SYPHILITIC DISEASES;** comprehending the Improved Methods of Practice adopted in this Country and on the Continent, with numerous Formulæ for the Preparation and Administration of the new Remedies. Second Edition, considerably enlarged. Post 8vo. cloth, 6*s.* 6*d.*

III.

**DIGESTION AND ITS DISORDERS** considered in reference to the Principles of Dietetics and the Management of Diseases of the Stomach. Post 8vo. cloth, 3*s.* 6*d.*

* * *

### DR. THOMAS B. PEACOCK, M.D.,

ASSISTANT-PHYSICIAN TO ST. THOMAS'S HOSPITAL, ETC.

**ON THE INFLUENZA, OR EPIDEMIC CATARRHAL FEVER** OF 1847-8. 8vo. cloth, 5*s.* 6*d.*

"We know of no work which contains a more complete description of the disease, and its complications."—*Lancet.*

* * *

### MR. PETTIGREW, F.R.S.

**ON SUPERSTITIONS** connected with the History and Practice of Medicine and Surgery. 8vo. cloth, 7*s.*

"The anecdotal character of this work cannot fail to render it generally acceptable; while the good sense that pervades it, as distant from empty declamation as from absurd credulity, stamps it with true historic value."—*Gentleman's Magazine.*

* * *

### MR. PIRRIE, F.R.S.E.,

REGIUS PROFESSOR OF SURGERY IN THE UNIVERSITY OF ABERDEEN.

**THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF SURGERY.** With numerous Engravings on Wood. 8vo. cloth, 21*s.*

"Professor Pirrie has produced a work which is equally worthy of praise as an admirable text-book for surgical pupils, and as a book of reference for experienced practitioners. We rejoice to find that the chair of surgery is so ably filled in Aberdeen. . . . . Professor Pirrie's work is clear and trustworthy. All recent improvements, real or pretended, are judiciously and candidly discussed."—*London Journal of Medicine.*

## THE PRESCRIBER'S PHARMACOPŒIA; containing all the Medicines in the London Pharmacopœia, arranged in Classes according to their Action, with their Composition and Doses. By a Practising Physician. Fourth Edition. 32mo. cloth, 2*s.* 6*d.*; roan tuck (for the pocket), 3*s.* 6*d.*

"Never was half-a-crown better spent than in the purchase of this '*Thesaurus Medicaminum.*' This little work, with our visiting-book and stethoscope, are our daily companions in the carriage."—*Dr. Johnson's Review.*

* * *

## PHARMACOPŒIA COLLEGII REGALIS MEDICORUM LONDINENSIS. 8vo. cloth, 9*s.*; or 24mo. 5*s.*

* * *

### DR. PROUT, F.R.S.

I.

## ON THE NATURE AND TREATMENT OF STOMACH AND RENAL DISEASES; being an Inquiry into the Connection of Diabetes, Calculus, and other Affections of the Kidney and Bladder with Indigestion. Fifth Edition. With Seven Engravings on Steel. 8vo. cloth, 20*s.*

II.

## CHEMISTRY, METEOROLOGY, AND THE FUNCTION OF DIGESTION, considered with reference to NATURAL THEOLOGY. Being a Third Edition, with much new matter, of the "Bridgewater Treatise." 8vo. cloth, 15*s.*

* * *

### SIR WM. PYM, K.C.H.,

INSPECTOR-GENERAL OF ARMY HOSPITALS.

## OBSERVATIONS UPON YELLOW FEVER, with a Review of "A Report upon the Diseases of the African Coast, by Sir Wm. Burnett and Dr. Bryson," proving its highly Contagious Powers. Post 8vo. 6*s.*

* * *

### DR. RADCLIFFE.

I.

## PROTEUS; OR, THE LAW OF NATURE. 8vo. cloth, 6*s.*

"We can truly commend Dr. Radcliffe's essay as full of interest, sound in its inferences, and calculated to enlarge our ideas of the vastness and simplicity of the scheme of creation, while, at the same time, it tends to increase our reverent admiration of the Omnipotence and Omniscience which, amidst such apparent incongruity, has established harmony, and has so marvellously combined unity of plan with endless variety of detail."—*Medical Gazette.*

II.

## THE PHILOSOPHY OF VITAL MOTION. 8vo. cloth, 6*s.*

⁂ *The chief object of this work is to demonstrate the existence of a common law of motion in the organic and inorganic world, by showing that the real operation of nervous and other vital agencies, and of electricity and other physical forces, is not to excite or stimulate contraction in muscle and other organic tissues, but to counteract this state and induce relaxation or expansion. By this means vital contraction is shown to be a purely physical phenomenon, perfectly analogous to that which takes place in a bar of metal when heat is withdrawn; and in addition to this, a new and intelligible explanation is afforded of capillary action and the rhthymical action of the heart.*

**DR. F. H. RAMSBOTHAM,**

PHYSICIAN TO THE ROYAL MATERNITY CHARITY, ETC.

## THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF OBSTETRIC MEDICINE AND SURGERY.

Illustrated with One Hundred and Twenty Plates on Steel and Wood; forming one thick handsome volume. Third Edition. 8vo. cloth, 22*s*.

"Dr. Ramsbotham's work is so well known, and so highly approved by the profession as a work of reference and authority in obstetric medicine and surgery, that we need do little more than direct the attention of our readers to the publication of a third edition. With regard to the engravings, they are so numerous, so well executed, and so instructive, that they are in themselves worth the whole cost of the book."—*Medical Gazette.*

**DR. RAMSBOTHAM,**

CONSULTING PHYSICIAN TO THE ROYAL MATERNITY CHARITY.

## PRACTICAL OBSERVATIONS ON MIDWIFERY, with a Selection of Cases.

Second Edition. 8vo. cloth, 12*s*.

Dr. Dewes states, in his advertisement to the American edition, "that he was so much pleased with Dr. Ramsbotham's work on Midwifery, that he thought he would be doing an acceptable office to the medical community in America, should he cause it to be re-published. He believes he does not say too much when he declares it to be, in his opinion, one of the best practical works extant."

**DR. JAMES REID.**

## ON INFANTILE LARYNGISMUS; with Observations on Artificial Feeding, as a frequent Cause of this Complaint, and of other Convulsive Diseases of Infants.

Post 8vo. cloth, 5*s*. 6*d*.

"To those who desire a useful manual upon the disease in question, we can recommend very confidently the work of Dr. Reid. We know of none better calculated to impart correct views in relation to its pathology and therapeutics."—*London Journal of the Medical Sciences.*

**DR. RANKING & DR. RADCLIFFE.**

## HALF-YEARLY ABSTRACT OF THE MEDICAL SCIENCES;

being a Practical and Analytical Digest of the Contents of the Principal British and Continental Medical Works published in the preceding Half-Year; together with a Critical Report of the Progress of Medicine and the Collateral Sciences during the same period.

Volumes I. to XVI., 6*s*. 6*d*. each.

"The sifting which the journals and other medical works undergo, and the judicious selection from their pages of points of practical interest, and of discoveries of importance in the collateral sciences, form an important part of the duty of the editor; and, after a careful examination of Dr. Ranking's volumes, we are bound to state that the duty has been most ably performed."—*Provincial Medical Journal.*

**DR. DU BOIS REYMOND.**

## ANIMAL ELECTRICITY; Edited by H. BENCE JONES, M.D., F.R.S.

With Fifty Engravings on Wood. Foolscap 8vo. cloth, 6*s*.

"This small volume is a valuable addition to our scientific literature. Those who read with attention will learn many most important facts from this work, but it demands such attention."—*Athenæum.*

"The name of M. Du Bois Reymond is probably known to most of our readers, as that of a zealous investigator into Animal Electricity. We have now had the opportunity of witnessing some of the most interesting of these experiments. We beg to tender our thanks to Dr. Bence Jones for this very seasonable publication, and for the very efficient mode in which he has performed the task."—*Medico-Chirurgical Review.*

## MR. EVANS RIADORE, F.R.C.S., F.L.S.

I.

### ON SPINAL IRRITATION, THE SOURCE OF NERVOUSNESS, INDIGESTION, AND FUNCTIONAL DERANGEMENTS OF THE PRINCIPAL ORGANS OF THE BODY;

with Cases, illustrating the Importance of attending to the peculiar Temperature of the Patient, and the most successful Mode of Treatment, and on the legitimate Remedial Use of Water. Post 8vo. cloth, 5*s.* 6*d.*

II.

### THE REMEDIAL INFLUENCE OF OXYGEN, NITROUS OXYDE, AND OTHER GASES, ELECTRICITY, AND GALVANISM.

Post 8vo. cloth, 5*s.* 6*d.*

* * *

## MR. ROBERTON,

FORMERLY SENIOR SURGEON TO THE MANCHESTER AND SALFORD LYING-IN HOSPITAL.

### ON THE PHYSIOLOGY AND DISEASES OF WOMEN, AND ON PRACTICAL MIDWIFERY.

8vo. cloth, 12*s.*

" We honestly recommend this work to our readers as one calculated to interest them in the highest degree."—*Provincial Medical and Surgical Journal.*

" We recommend this work very strongly to all engaged in obstetric practice, or interested in ethnological studies. It possesses practical utility and physiological interest, combined with the fruits of a large experience, great power of observation, and an extensive and varied erudition."—*Medical Gazette.*

* * *

## DR. W. H. ROBERTSON,

PHYSICIAN TO THE BUXTON BATH CHARITY.

I.

### THE NATURE AND TREATMENT OF GOUT.

8vo. cloth, 10*s.* 6*d.*

" We cannot conclude this notice of Dr. Robertson's treatise without cordially recommending it as a sound and practical work, fitted for reference, both as a work of information on the subject and as a guide to practice."—*Provincial Medical Journal.*

II.

### A TREATISE ON DIET AND REGIMEN.

Fourth Edition. 2 vols. post 8vo. cloth, 12*s.*

" It is scarcely necessary that we should add our hearty recommendation of Dr. Robertson's treatise, not merely to our medical readers, but to the public, over whom they have an influence. It is one of the few books which is legitimately adapted, both in subject and manner of treatment, to both classes."—*British and Foreign Medico-Chirurgical Review.*

* * *

## DR. ROTH.

### ON MOVEMENTS.

An Exposition of their Principles and Practice, for the Correction of the Tendencies to Disease in Infancy, Childhood, and Youth, and for the Cure of many Morbid Affections in Adults. Illustrated with numerous Engravings on Wood. 8vo. cloth, 10*s.*

* * *

## DR. ROWE, F.S.A.

### NERVOUS DISEASES, LIVER AND STOMACH COMPLAINTS, LOW SPIRITS, INDIGESTION, GOUT, ASTHMA, AND DISORDERS PRODUCED BY TROPICAL CLIMATES.

With Cases. Thirteenth Edition. 8vo. 5*s.* 6*d.*

" Dr. Rowe, the first edition of whose work appeared in 1820, claims, with justice, a priority of authorship over many other writers in this field of inquiry."—*Lancet.*

### DR. ROYLE, F.R.S.

## A MANUAL OF MATERIA MEDICA AND THERAPEUTICS.

With numerous Engravings on Wood. Second Edition. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 12*s.* 6*d.*

"This is another of that beautiful and cheap series of Manuals published by Mr. Churchill. The execution of the wood-cuts of plants, flowers, and fruits is admirable. The work is indeed a most valuable one."—*British and Foreign Medical Review.*

* * *

### MR. SAVORY,

MEMBER OF THE SOCIETY OF APOTHECARIES.

## A COMPENDIUM OF DOMESTIC MEDICINE, AND COMPANION TO THE MEDICINE CHEST;

comprising Plain Directions for the Employment of Medicines, with their Properties and Doses, and Brief Descriptions of the Symptoms and Treatment of Diseases, and of the Disorders incidental to Infants and Children, with a Selection of the most efficacious Prescriptions. Intended as a Source of Easy Reference for Clergymen, and for Families residing at a Distance from Professional Assistance. Fourth Edition. 12mo. cloth, 5*s.*

* * *

### DR. SHAPTER.

I.

## THE CLIMATE OF THE SOUTH OF DEVON, AND ITS INFLUENCE UPON HEALTH.

With short Accounts of Exeter, Torquay, Teignmouth, Dawlish, Exmouth, Sidmouth, &c. Illustrated with a Map geologically coloured. Post 8vo. cloth, 7*s.* 6*d.*

"This volume is far more than a guide-book. It contains much statistical information, with very minute local details, that may be advantageously consulted by the medical man before he recommends any specific residence in Devonshire to his patient."—*Athenæum.*

II.

## THE HISTORY OF THE CHOLERA IN EXETER IN 1832.

Illustrated with Map and Woodcuts. 8vo. cloth, 12*s.*

* * *

### MR. SHAW.

## THE MEDICAL REMEMBRANCER; OR, BOOK OF EMERGENCIES:

in which are concisely pointed out the Immediate Remedies to be adopted in the First Moments of Danger from Poisoning, Drowning, Apoplexy, Burns, and other Accidents; with the Tests for the Principal Poisons, and other useful Information. Third Edition. 32mo. cloth, 2*s.* 6*d.*

"The plan of this little book is well conceived, and the execution corresponds thereunto. It costs little money, and will occupy little room; and we think no practitioner will regret being the possessor of what cannot fail, sooner or later, to be useful to him."—*British and Foreign Medical Review.*

* * *

### MR. SKEY, F.R.S.

## OPERATIVE SURGERY;

with Illustrations engraved on Wood. 8vo. cloth, 18*s.*

"Mr. Skey's work is a perfect model for the operating surgeon, who will learn from it not only when and how to operate, but some more noble and exalted lessons, which cannot fail to improve him as a moral and social agent."—*Edinburgh Medical and Surgical Journal.*

"We pronounce Mr. Skey's 'Operative Surgery' to be a work of the very highest importance—a work by itself. The correctness of our opinion we trustfully leave to the judgment of the profession."—*Medical Gazette.*

* * *

### DR. SPURGIN.

## LECTURES ON MATERIA MEDICA, AND ITS RELATIONS TO THE ANIMAL ECONOMY.

Delivered before the Royal College of Physicians. 8vo. cloth, 5*s.* 6*d.*

## DR. W. TYLER SMITH,

PHYSICIAN-ACCOUCHEUR TO ST. MARY'S HOSPITAL.

I.

**PARTURITION AND OBSTETRICS.** Illustrated with Engravings on Wood. Second Edition, Foolscap 8vo. *Preparing.*

II.

**THE PERIODOSCOPE,** a new Instrument for determining the Date of Labour, and other Obstetric Calculations, with an Explanation of its Uses, and an Essay on the Periodic Phenomena attending Pregnancy and Parturition. 8vo. cloth, 4*s.*

"We anticipate for the work that which it deserves for its novelty, ingenuity, and utility—a wide circulation. It should be in the hands of all medical men who practise midwifery."—*Medical Gazette.*

III.

**SCROFULA:** its Causes and Treatment, and the Prevention and Eradication of the Strumous Temperament. 8vo. cloth, 7*s.*

"This treatise is a great improvement on those by which it has been preceded. The part of Dr. Smith's work with which we are most pleased is that devoted to the treatment of this formidable disease and to the management of scrofulous children."—*Lancet.*

* * *

## MR. SQUIRE,

CHEMIST ON HER MAJESTY'S ESTABLISHMENT.

**THE PHARMACOPŒIA, (LONDON, EDINBURGH, AND DUBLIN,)** arranged in a convenient TABULAR FORM, both to suit the Prescriber for comparison, and the Dispenser for compounding the formulæ; with Notes, Tests, and Tables. 8vo. cloth, 12*s.*

"Mr. Squire has rendered good service to all who either prescribe or dispense medicines by this work. He has succeeded in bringing together the similar formulæ for ready comparison and reference. The work offers a striking comment on the necessity of uniformity in the strength and preparation of all medicines which are used in the United Kingdom."—*Lancet.*

"A very valuable work. Mr. Squire's volume combines the formulæ of the three Pharmacopœias, and at one glance shows the difference of the official preparations of the three kingdoms."—*Medical Times.*

"A most convenient and well-arranged work; it will be found of very great utility, both to the prescriber and to the dispenser."—*Medical Gazette.*

* * *

## J. STEPHENSON, M.D., & J. M. CHURCHILL, F.L.S.

**MEDICAL BOTANY; OR, ILLUSTRATIONS AND DESCRIPTIONS OF THE MEDICINAL PLANTS OF THE PHARMACOPŒIAS;** comprising a popular and scientific Account of Poisonous Vegetables indigenous to Great Britain. Edited by GILBERT BURNETT, F.L.S., Professor of Botany in King's College.

In three handsome royal 8vo. volumes, illustrated by Two Hundred Engravings, beautifully drawn and coloured from nature, cloth lettered.

*Reduced from £6. 6s. to £4.*

"The most complete and comprehensive work on Medical Botany."—*Pharmaceutical Journal.*

"So high is our opinion of this work, that we recommend every student at college, and every surgeon who goes abroad, to have a copy, as one of the essential constituents of his library."—*Dr. Johnson's Medico-Chirurgical Review.*

## DR. STEGGALL.

STUDENTS' BOOKS FOR EXAMINATION.

I.

**A MEDICAL MANUAL FOR APOTHECARIES' HALL AND OTHER MEDICAL BOARDS.** Eleventh Edition. 12mo. cloth, 10*s.*

II.

**A MANUAL FOR THE COLLEGE OF SURGEONS;** intended for the Use of Candidates for Examination and Practitioners. Second Edition. One thick volume, 12mo. cloth, 12*s.* 6*d.*

III.

**GREGORY'S CONSPECTUS MEDICINÆ THEORETICÆ.** The First Part, containing the Original Text, with an Ordo Verborum, and Literal Translation. 12mo. cloth, 10*s.*

IV.

**THE FIRST FOUR BOOKS OF CELSUS;** containing the Text, Ordo Verborum, and Translation. 12mo. cloth, 8*s.*

⁂ The above two works comprise the entire Latin Classics required for Examination at Apothecaries' Hall.

V.

**A TEXT-BOOK OF MATERIA-MEDICA AND THERAPEUTICS.** 12mo. cloth, 7*s.*

VI.

**FIRST LINES FOR CHEMISTS AND DRUGGISTS PREPARING FOR EXAMINATION AT THE PHARMACEUTICAL SOCIETY.** 18mo. cloth, 3*s.* 6*d.*

* * *

## DR. ALFRED TAYLOR, F.R.S.,

LECTURER ON MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE AND CHEMISTRY AT GUY'S HOSPITAL.

I.

**A MANUAL OF MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE.** Fourth Edition. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 12*s.* 6*d.*

"We recommend Mr. Taylor's work as the ablest, most comprehensive, and, above all, the most practical useful book which exists on the subject of legal medicine. Any man of sound judgment, who has mastered the contents of Taylor's 'Medical Jurisprudence,' may go into a Court of Law with the most perfect confidence of being able to acquit himself creditably."—*Medico-Chirurgical Review.*

"Mr. Taylor possesses the happy art of expressing himself on a scientific topic in intelligible language. The size of his Manual fits it to be a circuit companion."—*Law Times.*

II.

**ON POISONS,** in relation to **MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE AND MEDICINE.** Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 12*s.* 6*d.*

"An excellent and valuable manual. We predict for it a very favourable reception by the profession. It contains all that kind of information which a medical man will be glad to have access to when he has the prospect of appearing in the witness-box."—*Edinburgh Medical Journal.*

* * *

## MR. TAMPLIN, F.R.C.S.E.,

SURGEON TO, AND LECTURER ON DEFORMITIES AT, THE ROYAL ORTHOPÆDIC HOSPITAL.

**LATERAL CURVATURE OF THE SPINE:** its Causes, Nature, and Treatment. 8vo. cloth, 4*s.*

## DR. SPENCER THOMSON.

I.

### TEMPERANCE AND TOTAL ABSTINENCE; OR, THE USE AND ABUSE OF ALCOHOLIC LIQUORS IN HEALTH AND DISEASE.

Being the Second Essay of the Temperance Prize, and recommended for publication by the Adjudicators. Post 8vo., 2*s.* 6*d.*

II.

### BRITISH CHOLERA: its Nature and Causes considered in connection with Sanitary Improvement, and in comparison with Asiatic Cholera. Post 8vo. cloth, 4*s.*

**"The work is sensible and well written, and bears on every page the results of a personal investigation of the subject under treatment."—*Lancet.***

## DR. TILT.

I.

### ON DISEASES OF WOMEN AND OVARIAN INFLAMMATION IN RELATION TO MORBID MENSTRUATION, STERILITY, PELVIC TUMOURS, AND AFFECTIONS OF THE WOMB. Second Edition. 8vo. cloth, 9*s.*

**"We rejoice to see that physicians of weight and authority are beginning to look beyond the os and cervix uteri for the causes of disease in these parts. Already a reformation somewhat analogous to what Abernethy effected for surgical diseases has commenced, and we feel assured that Dr. Tilt's work will powerfully co-operate in helping it forward, and in placing the pathology and therapeutics of diseases of the female generative organs upon a sound and permanent basis."—*Dublin Quarterly Review.***

II.

### ON THE PRESERVATION OF THE HEALTH OF WOMEN AT THE CRITICAL PERIODS OF LIFE. Foolscap 8vo. cloth, 4*s.* 6*d.*

"Our apology for the length of our extracts from Dr. Tilt's work, if any be necessary, is the interesting nature of the subject to which these extracts have reference, and the fact that they present a more concise and consistent sketch of the pathology of what is termed the *critical age of women* than we have yet met with, and we trust that Dr. Tilt will find time to write a more extended treatise on the same subject."—*American Journal of Medical Sciences.*

## MR. TUKE.

### DR. JACOBI ON THE CONSTRUCTION AND MANAGEMENT OF HOSPITALS FOR THE INSANE. Translated from the German. With Introductory Observations by the Editor. With Plates. 8vo. cloth, 9*s.*

## DR. TURNBULL,

PHYSICIAN TO THE LIVERPOOL NORTHERN HOSPITAL.

I.

### A TABULAR VIEW AND SYNOPSIS OF THE PHYSICAL SIGNS AND DIAGNOSIS OF THE DISEASES OF THE LUNGS. With Woodcuts, mounted on cloth, 5*s.* boards.

"This tabular view, affording a coup d'œil of the various auscultatory &c. phenomena discoverable in health and disease, will prove useful to many practitioners, as well as students, in their investigation of thoracic maladies."—*Medico-Chirurgical Review.*

II.

### AN INQUIRY HOW FAR CONSUMPTION IS CURABLE; WITH OBSERVATIONS ON THE TREATMENT AND ON THE USE OF COD-LIVER OIL AND OTHER REMEDIES. 8vo. cloth, 4*s.*

**DR. TUNSTALL.**

**THE BATH WATERS;** their Use and Effects in the Cure and Relief of various Chronic Diseases. 8vo. cloth, 5*s.*

* * *

**VESTIGES OF THE NATURAL HISTORY OF CREATION.** Tenth Edition. Illustrated with 100 Engravings on Wood. 8vo. cloth, 12*s.* 6*d.*

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

**EXPLANATIONS: A SEQUEL TO "VESTIGES."** Second Edition. Post 8vo. cloth, 5*s.*

* * *

**DR. UNDERWOOD.**

**TREATISE ON THE DISEASES OF CHILDREN.** Tenth Edition, with Additions and Corrections by HENRY DAVIES, M.D. 8vo. cloth, 15*s.*

* * *

**DR. WAGSTAFF.**

**ON DISEASES OF THE MUCOUS MEMBRANE OF THE THROAT,** and their Treatment by Topical Medication. Post 8vo. cloth, 4*s.* 6*d.*

* * *

**DR. WALLER,**

LECTURER ON MIDWIFERY AT ST. THOMAS'S HOSPITAL.

I.

**ELEMENTS OF PRACTICAL MIDWIFERY; OR, COMPANION TO THE LYING-IN ROOM.** With Plates. Third Edition. 18mo. cloth, 3*s.* 6*d.*

"Students and practitioners in midwifery will find it an invaluable pocket companion."—*Medical Times and Gazette.*

II.

**A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE FUNCTION AND DISEASES OF THE UNIMPREGNATED WOMB.** 8vo. cloth, 9*s.*

* * *

**MR. HAYNES WALTON, F.R.C.S.,**

SURGEON TO THE CENTRAL LONDON OPHTHALMIC HOSPITAL.

**OPERATIVE OPHTHALMIC SURGERY.** With Engravings on Wood. 8vo. cloth, 18*s.*

"We have carefully examined the book, and can consistently say, that it is eminently a practical work, evincing in its author great research, a thorough knowledge of his subject, and an accurate and most observing mind."—*Dublin Quarterly Journal.*

* * *

**DR. WARDROP.**

**ON DISEASES OF THE HEART.** 8vo. cloth, 12*s.*

**DR. WEGG.**

**OBSERVATIONS RELATING TO THE SCIENCE AND ART OF MEDICINE.** 8vo. cloth, 8*s.*

"We have much pleasure in stating, that the work is highly instructive, and proclaims its author to be a sober, sound, and able physician."—*London Journal of Medicine.*

* * *

**DR. WHITEHEAD, F.R.C.S.,**

SURGEON TO THE MANCHESTER AND SALFORD LYING-IN HOSPITAL.

I.

**ON THE TRANSMISSION FROM PARENT TO OFFSPRING OF SOME FORMS OF DISEASE, AND OF MORBID TAINTS AND TENDENCIES.** 8vo. cloth, 10*s.* 6*d.*

II.

**THE CAUSES AND TREATMENT OF ABORTION AND STERILITY:** being the result of an extended Practical Inquiry into the Physiological and Morbid Conditions of the Uterus, with reference especially to Leucorrhœal Affections, and the Diseases of Menstruation. 8vo. cloth, 12*s.*

"The work is valuable and instructive, and one that reflects much credit alike on the industry and practical skill of the author."—*Medico-Chirurgical Review.*

* * *

**DR. WILLIAMS, F.R.S.,**

**PRINCIPLES OF MEDICINE;** comprehending General Pathology and Therapeutics. Second Edition. 8vo. cloth, 14*s.*

"We hail its appearance, not only on account of the value we are ready to attach to any production from the pen of its accomplished author, but also as the indication of a vast improvement in medical teaching, which must operate most favourably, at no distant date, on medical practice. The detailed examination on which we now enter will show that our anticipations are not too high, and that the work possesses the strongest claims to attention."—*British and Foreign Medical Review.*

* * *

**DR. JOHN CALTHROP WILLIAMS,**

LATE PHYSICIAN TO THE GENERAL HOSPITAL, NOTTINGHAM.

**PRACTICAL OBSERVATIONS ON NERVOUS AND SYMPATHETIC PALPITATION OF THE HEART,** as well as on Palpitation the Result of Organic Disease. Second Edition, 8vo. cloth, 6*s.*

"From the extracts we have given, our readers will see that Dr. Williams's treatise is both able and practical."—*Medical Times.*

"The work is calculated to add to the author's reputation, and it is creditable to the provincial practitioners of England that so useful a treatise should have emanated from one of their body."—*Dublin Medical Press.*

* * *

**DR. J. WILLIAMS.**

I.

**INSANITY:** its Causes, Prevention, and Cure; including Apoplexy, Epilepsy, and Congestion of the Brain. Second Edition. Post 8vo. cloth, 10*s.* 6*d.*

II.

**ON THE ANATOMY, PHYSIOLOGY, AND PATHOLOGY OF THE EAR;** being the Prize Essay in the University of Edinburgh. With Plates. 8vo. cloth, 10*s.* 6*d.*

## ERASMUS WILSON, F.R.S.

I.

**THE ANATOMIST'S VADE-MECUM: A SYSTEM OF HUMAN ANATOMY.** With numerous Illustrations on Wood. Fifth Edition. Foolscap 8vo. cloth, 12*s.* 6*d.*

"As a satisfactory proof that the praise we bestowed on the first edition of this work was not unmerited, we may observe it has been equally well thought of in foreign countries, having been reprinted in the United States and in Germany. In every respect, this work, as an anatomical guide for the student and the practitioner, merits our warmest and most decided praise."—*Medical Gazette.*

II.

**DISEASES OF THE SKIN:** A Practical and Theoretical Treatise on the DIAGNOSIS, PATHOLOGY, and TREATMENT OF CUTANEOUS DISEASES. Third Edition. 8vo. cloth, 12*s.*

THE SAME WORK; illustrated with finely-executed Engravings on Steel, accurately coloured. 8vo. cloth, 30*s.*

"The work is very considerably improved in the present edition. Of the plates it is impossible to speak too highly. The representations of the various forms of cutaneous disease are singularly accurate, and the colouring exceeds almost anything we have met with in point of delicacy and finish."—*British and Foreign Medical Review.*

III.

**HEALTHY SKIN:** A Treatise on the Management of the Skin and Hair in relation to Health. Fourth Edition. Foolscap 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

"The student will be delighted to find his labours so much facilitated; and a few hours of agreeable society with a most pleasantly-written book will do more to make him acquainted with a class of obscure diseases than all that has been previously written on the subject."—*Lancet.*

IV.

**PORTRAITS OF DISEASES OF THE SKIN.** Folio. Fasciculi I. to XI. Containing Four highly-finished Coloured Plates. 20*s.* each.

"May be truly designated a splendid performance, surpassing, in the artistic beauty of its delineations, and fully equalling in their fidelity to nature, any thing which has yet been brought out in this country or on the continent. We can scarcely speak too strongly of the merits of this work."—*British and Foreign Medical Review.*

"We have never before seen a work more beautifully got up, both as regards the typography and the execution and colouring of the plates. Even Alibert's grand work sinks into the shade when placed by the side of that of Mr. Wilson's."—*Lancet.*

V.

**ON SYPHILIS, CONSTITUTIONAL AND HEREDITARY;** AND ON SYPHILITIC ERUPTIONS. With Four Coloured Plates. 8vo. cloth, 16*s.*

* * *

## DR. FORBES WINSLOW.

**A SYNOPSIS OF THE LAW OF LUNACY;** as far as it relates to the Organization and Management of Private Asylums for the Care and Treatment of the Insane. In the form of a Chart, varnished, mounted on canvas and rollers, price 6*s.*

* * *

## MR. YEARSLEY.

**DEAFNESS PRACTICALLY ILLUSTRATED;** being an Exposition of Original Views as to the Causes and Treatment of Diseases of the Ear. Third Edition. Post 8vo. cloth, 5*s.*

II.

**ON THE ENLARGED TONSIL AND ELONGATED UVULA,** and other Morbid Conditions of the Throat. Fourth Edition. 8vo. cloth, 5*s.*

## CHURCHILL'S SERIES OF MANUALS.

"We here give Mr. Churchill public thanks for the positive benefit conferred on the Medical Profession, by the series of beautiful and cheap Manuals which bear his imprint."—*British and Foreign Medical Review.*

---

**AGGREGATE SALE 55,500 COPIES.**

DR. GOLDING BIRD, F.R.S.

### ELEMENTS OF NATURAL PHILOSOPHY;

Being an Experimental Introduction to the Study of the Physical Sciences, with numerous Illustrations on Wood. Third Edition. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 12*s*. 6*d*.

DR. CARPENTER, F.R.S.

### A MANUAL OF PHYSIOLOGY.

With numerous Illustrations on Steel and Wood. Second Edition. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 12*s*. 6*d*.

MR. FERGUSSON, F.R.S.E.

### A SYSTEM OF PRACTICAL SURGERY.

With numerous Illustrations on Wood. Third Edition. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 12*s*. 6*d*.

MR. FOWNES, PH.D., F.R.S.

### A MANUAL OF CHEMISTRY.

With numerous Illustrations on Wood. Fourth Edition. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 12*s*. 6*d*.

MR. WHARTON JONES, F.R.S.

### A MANUAL OF OPHTHALMIC MEDICINE & SURGERY.

With Coloured Engravings on Steel, and Illustrations on Wood.
Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 12*s*. 6*d*.

DR. ROYLE, F.R.S.

### A MANUAL OF MATERIA-MEDICA.

With numerous Illustrations on Wood. Second Edition. Fcap. 8vo. cloth. 12*s*. 6*d*.

DR. ALFRED TAYLOR, F.R.S.

### A MANUAL OF MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE.

Fourth Edition. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 12*s*. 6*d*.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

### ON POISONS.

Fcap. 8vo. cloth. 12*s*. 6*d*.

MR. ERASMUS WILSON, F.R.S.

### THE ANATOMIST'S VADE-MECUM;

A SYSTEM OF HUMAN ANATOMY. With numerous Illustrations on Wood. Fifth Edition.
Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 12*s*. 6*d*.

Printed by W. BLANCHARD & SONS, 62, Millbank Street, Westminster.

LANE MEDICAL LIBRARY

**To avoid fine, this book should be returned on or before the date last stamped below.**

1776 Van Oven, Barnard.
V27 On the decline of life
1853 in health and disease.
17245

| NAME | DATE DUE |
|---|---|
| | |

The New

By Wm.